

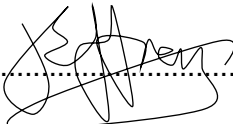


A Phylogenetic Study of Vulnerable Batoid Species from the North Atlantic

Submitted by Maisie Bache-Jeffreys to the University of Exeter as
a thesis for the degree of Masters by Research in Biological Sciences,
September 2019.

This thesis is available for Library use on the understanding that it is copyright material and that no quotation from the thesis may be published without proper acknowledgement.

I certify that all material in this thesis which is not my own work has been identified and that no material has previously been submitted and approved for the award of a degree by this or any other University.

(Signature) 

Contents

Contents of Figures	3
Contents of Tables	6
Abstract	8
Chapter 1: General Introduction	10
1.1 Elasmobranchs: what are they and why are they at risk?	10
1.2 Taxonomic confusion	12
1.3 Genetic markers in elasmobranch phylogenomics	19
1.4 Aims of this thesis: answering phylogenetic questions in North Atlantic batoids	26
1.5 References	29
Chapter 2: Resolving the spatial distributions of <i>Dipturus intermedius</i> and <i>Dipturus batis</i> - the two novel taxa formerly known as the common skate	58
2.1 Abstract.....	58
2.2 Introduction	60
2.3 Materials and methods	62
2.4 Results	67
2.5 Discussion	73
2.6 Acknowledgements.....	77
2.7 References.....	78
2.8 Supplementary materials: Resolving the spatial distributions of <i>Dipturus intermedius</i> and <i>Dipturus batis</i> - the two novel taxa formerly known as the common skate.....	87
Chapter 3: NextRAD and mitochondrial DNA sequencing reveal hidden diversity within vulnerable species of batoid fish	103
3.1 Abstract.....	103
3.2 Introduction	104
3.3 Methods	107
3.4 Results	112
3.5 Discussion	121
3.6 References.....	139
3.7 Supplementary materials: NextRAD and mitochondrial DNA sequencing reveal hidden diversity within vulnerable species of batoid fish.	164
Chapter 4: General discussion	174
4.1 Conclusions and future directions	174
4.2 Conclusion.....	181
4.3 References.....	182

Contents of Figures

Chapter 1

Figure 1. A simplified diagram of the taxonomic structure of Chondrichthyans and the Batoidea. .. 13

Figure 2. Two examples of morphological conservatism in batoid species. The reef manta, *Manta alfredi* (A; Marshall et al., 2018a) and the oceanic manta, *Manta birostris* (B; Marshall et al., 2018a) exhibit striking levels of morphological conservatism, despite being distinct species. The same is true for the blonde ray, *Raja brachyura* (C; Ellis et al., 2009) and the spotted ray, *Raja montagui* (D; Ellis et al., 2007).....16

Figure 3. Number of ray species described each decade from Linnaeus in 1758 until 2016 (Last et al., 2016)..... 18

Figure 4. Mitogenome map of the Kwangtung skate, *Dipturus kwangtungensis*. The innermost circle represents GC% per every 5bp of the mitogenome; the darker the line, the higher the GC%. (Jeong et al., 2015)..... 22

Chapter 2

Figure 1. (A) Map detailing the range of the ‘common skate’ in 2002 (adapted from Dulvy et al., 2002); (B) The geographical locations of all blue skate (*Dipturus batis*) specimens used in phylogenetic analysis, including ones representing CR sequences downloaded from Genbank; (C). The geographical locations of all flapper skate (*Dipturus intermedius*) specimens used in phylogenetic analysis, including ones representing CR sequences downloaded from Genbank. * indicates that the flapper skate specimen from Portugal did not have exact latitude and longitude

information available, and so the proximate location has been indicated. Because this is the only specimen that represents a COI sequence, it was not included in the CR haplotype network. The size of a point is proportional to the number of individuals it represents.....66

Figure 2. PhyML tree built from COI data (A); Mr Bayes tree built from COI data (B). Numbers above branches represent bootstrap support values. Blue numbers below branches correspond to accession numbers and location information in Appendix two and four, supplementary materials..... 68

Figure 3. PhyML tree built from CR data (A); Mr Bayes tree built from CR data (B). Numbers above branches represent bootstrap support values. Blue numbers below branches correspond to accession numbers and location information in Appendix two and three, supplementary materials.69

Figure 4. Control region (CR) haplotype network of *D. intermedius* and *D. batis* samples collected from across the North Atlantic and downloaded from Genbank.....71

Appendix 1. Image of the flapper skate (*Dipturus intermedius*) specimen 'AZP90' from the Azores.....88

Chapter 3

Figure 1. Map detailing locations specimens sampled in the current study. * indicates the exact latitude and longitude of the sample was unknown, in this instance the point shows an approximate location. All points represent one specimen.....109

Figure 2. (A) RAxML tree built from concatenated (CR and COI) mtDNA data (ms4); (B) RAxML tree built from nextRAD-seq data. Numbers below branches represent bootstrap support values. Scale bars refer to the number of substitutions per site 119

Figure 3. SVDquartet tree built from nextRAD-seq data (ms4 dataset). Support from 1000 bootstrap replicates are shown for branches with support >50%. Branch lengths do not reflect divergence.....120

Figure 4. Figure detailing conclusions drawn from the present study for key species.

Appendix 1. Workflow of NextRAD (Nextera-tagmented reductively-amplified DNA) sequencing. A small amount of DNA (~10 ng) is mixed with two engineered transposomes of Nextera reagents which tag as well as add short adaptors to genomic DNA. Sequencing primers Read one (R1, light blue bars) and Read two (R2, light green bars), indices (orange and brown bars; small fragments of DNA which allow the customized selective primer (red bar: GTGTAGAGC) to bind), are added by a limited cycle of PCR to generate sequencing-ready fragments, which are compatible for Illumina platforms (Fu *et al.*, 2017).164

Appendix 2. Information on the capture locations, control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) accession numbers of samples used in phylogenetic analyses. * Indicates sequences were downloaded from Genbank. 'Submit' indicates sequences do not have accession numbers and need to be submitted to Genbank. To test the effects of missing data, four datasets with different thresholds for the minimum number of samples per locus (ms) were run during analysis- ms2, ms4, ms12 and ms26.....165

Appendix 3. An example image of a 1% agarose gel electrophoresis performed on total genomic DNA from degraded samples sequenced in the presents study. Samples were run against a 1kb DNA ladder. Numbers represent the concentration of double-stranded DNA in each sample in ng/L, calculated using the Invitrogen Qubit Assay.167

Appendix 4. RAxML trees built from nextRAD and mtDNA sequence data. (A) Phylogenetic tree built from the mc2 dataset; (B) Phylogenetic tree built from the mc12 dataset; (C) Phylogenetic tree built from the mc30 dataset; (D) Phylogenetic tree built from the ms4 dataset including all duplicate samples (n=30); (E) Phylogenetic tree built from control region (CR) data only; (F) Phylogenetic tree built from cytochrome oxidase I (COI) data only. Numbers below branches represent bootstrap support values. Scale bars refer to the number of substitutions per site.....168

Contents of Tables

Chapter 2

Table 1. Haplotype information for all cytochrome oxidase I (COI) and control region (CR) sequences used in phylogenetic analysis for the flapper skate (<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>) and the blue skate (<i>Dipturus batis</i>).....	72
Appendix 2. Capture locations for all <i>Dipturus</i> species collected and control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) GenBank accession numbers. 'n/a' indicated sequences were not sequenced for this gene. CR and COI trees can be found in Figure three and two of the main text, respectively.....	89
Appendix 3. Information of all sequences mined from GenBank used to construct control region sequence tree. * Indicates 'common skate' sequences for which there were latitude and longitude information available, these were plotted onto the distribution map and used for the haplotype network. Control region (CR) trees can be found in Figure three of the main text.....	95
Appendix 4. Information of all sequences mined from GenBank used to construct cytochrome oxidase I (COI) sequence tree. * Indicates 'common skate' sequences for which there were latitude and longitude information available, these were plotted onto the distribution map. COI trees can be found in Figure two of the main text.....	97
Appendix 5. Substitution model analysis for control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) region sequences performed in MEGA 7.0.26.....	100
Appendix 6. A breakdown of the number of control region (CR) haplotypes per location for the flapper skate (<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>) and the blue skate (<i>Dipturus batis</i>). This includes sequences downloaded from Genbank for which there was location information available.....	102

Chapter 3

Table 1. Characterisation of sequence variation in the cytochrome oxidase I (COI) and control region (CR) mitochondrial genes.	113
Table 2. Pairwise KP2 sequence divergence values for each specimen for concatenated control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) data (top right) and nextRAD SNP data (bottom left).....	114
Table 3. Pair-wise concatenated control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) mtDNA distances (expressed in percent; K2P model) of skate species	115
Table 4. The percentage of missing data and the number of concatenated SNPs in the final fasta alignments for each nextRAD dataset.....	116
Table 5. Pair-wise nDNA (nextRAD-seq data) barcode distances (expressed in percent; K2P model) of skate species.	118
Table 6. Table detailing conclusions drawn for key species focussed on in the present study. Species utilised as outgroups (<i>Leucoraja naevus</i>) or as comparisons (<i>Raja straeleni</i> , <i>Dipturus laevis</i> , <i>Dipturus batis</i>) for these key species in phylogenetic analysis are not included. However, results support their most up-to-date taxonomy.....	136

Abstract

Successful resolution of the nomenclature and taxonomy of batoid fish complicated by the high degree of morphological and ecological conservatism in this group. However, both mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) and nuclear DNA (nDNA) phylogenies have been utilised to resolve batoid phylogenies and even to identify cryptic species. As a result, the number of ray species described in recent decades has dramatically increased- although questions still remain regarding the taxonomic status of many batoid species. In chapter one of this thesis, the importance of taxonomy in skate conservation and management is reviewed. In chapter two, control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) sequencing of the blue skate (*Dipturus batis*) and the flapper skate (*Dipturus intermedius*) from across the Northeast Atlantic was performed, in order to clarify their geographical distribution. Although now formally recognised as distinct species, before 2010 these two taxa were classified together as the critically endangered 'common skate', *D. batis*. Although this has important conservation implications, their protection is currently being hindered by a lack of spatiotemporal data. In the present study, the blue skate generally appears to be more common than the flapper skate, with a distribution extending from Rockall and Iceland to the Western Approaches and the Celtic Sea. Whilst the flapper skate appears most frequent around northern Scotland, the North Sea and Ireland, novel data also suggests that it may have once had a much wider distribution. For the first time, this species was identified in the Azores, where unique haplotypes were also isolated, potentially highlighting the genetic distinctiveness of the population in this region. In chapter three, nextRAD and mtDNA (concatenated CR and COI) sequencing were utilised to explore the phylogenetics of several vulnerable species of European skate. Whilst the current designation of the Madeiran skate (*Raja maderensis*) and the thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) as distinct species wasn't fully supported, genetically distinct populations were identified in the Azores and surrounding seamounts. The presence of a cryptic *Dipturus* species in the Azores wasn't supported, as suggested by previous work on the longnosed skate (*Dipturus oxyrinchus*). However, Azorean longnosed skate and flapper skate were distinct from their geographically proximate counterparts, and may represent distinct populations. The uniqueness of

the Azores highlights the importance of seamounts as 'hotspots' of biodiversity, which has important implications for marine protected areas that include these batoid species as a protected feature. In addition to resolving these phylogenies, this thesis also offered an opportunity to comment on the utility of mtDNA and nextRAD sequencing for batoid phylogenetics, the latter of which has never been applied to skates and rays before.

Chapter 1: General Introduction

1.1 Elasmobranchs: what are they and why are they at risk?

Elasmobranchs are one of the two subclasses of cartilaginous fish in the class Chondrichthyes and include the sharks, skates and rays. They are one of the oldest and most successful lineages of vertebrates; arising some 420 million years ago they survived four mass extinctions, rapidly diverging and monopolizing high trophic levels in most aquatic ecosystems (Compagno, 1990a,b; Kriwet, Witzmann, Klug, & Heidtke, 2008). Worldwide there are at least 1,118 extant species of sharks, skates and rays found from intertidal continental shelf waters to the pelagic ocean and the deep sea, with species being found up to depths of 4,000m (Weigmann, 2016; Dulvy & Reynolds, 2002; Priede *et al.*, 2006). A variety of species have also penetrated freshwater and estuarine habitats and some even exhibit euryhaline lifecycles (Nelson, 2006; Ebert and Winton, 2010; Heupel, & Simpfendorfer, 2011; Moore, 2018). Within these ecosystems, elasmobranchs are thought to play an integral role in regulating community structure and function, particularly in environments where they occupy apex predator roles (Coretes, 1999; Strong, 1991; Heithaus and Dill, 2002, Dill *et al.*, 2003, Heithaus *et al.*, 2008; Heithaus, Wirsing, & Dill, 2012; Heupel *et al.*, 2014).

Despite their ubiquity and ecological importance, around 25% of elasmobranchs are now threatened with extinction (Dulvy *et al.*, 2014). Of all the elasmobranchs, the batoids (skates and rays) are at highest risk of extinction. In a recent systematic analysis of the threats facing 1041 chondrichthyan fish species, five out of seven of the most threatened families were batoids, with 19.9% currently classified as threatened with extinction (Dulvy *et al.*, 2014). This is, in part, due to their life history characteristics; typical of predatory vertebrates, they can be characterised by a large size, slow growth rates, late maturity, and low fecundity. Skates and rays also exhibit some of the highest levels of maternal investment and longest gestation periods of the vertebrates (Cortes,

2000; Dulvy *et al.*, 2014). Such life-history characteristics result in slow rates of population increase, making this group intrinsically at high risk of over-exploitation by fisheries and hindering the recovery of collapsed stocks (Pratt & Casey, 1990). Indeed, many populations have even suffered local extirpations and significant range contractions in recent decades (Brander, 1981; Casey & Meyers, 1998; Dulvy, Metcalfe, Glanville, Pawson, & Reynolds, 2000). The winter skate (*Leucoraja ocellata*), for example, has declined by 90% on the eastern Scotian Shelf, primarily due to being caught as bycatch in demersal fisheries (Kulka *et al.*, 2009). Across other parts of its Canadian range, this species has declined by 98%, and is now considered endangered by the IUCN red list (Kulka *et al.*, 2009).

Batoids are caught for their fins, liver oil, meat, gill rakers and skin, and are an important protein source for many coastal communities (Bonfil, 1994). Industrial elasmobranch fisheries exist in several countries, including the UK and Europe, with an estimated 780 000 t caught in 2007 (Bonfil 2002; Lack & Saint, 2009). A significant number of landings also originate from bycatch or small-scale sustenance fisheries (Bonfil 2002; Lack & Saint, 2009). Perhaps the most significant trend in recent decades has been the use of batoids in the 'shark fin' trade, which uses dried fins in shark fin soup, a delicacy in Asian markets. This industry has expanded rapidly in recent decades and conservative estimates now put the global value of 'shark fin' imports at around \$377.9 million per annum, with an average annual volume imported of 16,815 tonnes (FAO 2015). Additionally, dried gill rakes, particularly from manta and devil rays, have recently become a valued commodity in Chinese and South-east Asian markets. Whilst figures on this trade are difficult to estimate, sales of endangered and protected species have recently been detected (Zeng *et al.*, 2016; O'Malley *et al.*, 2017).

The conservation of batoids has been hindered by several factors: (1) fisheries statistics are not accurately maintained or are virtually non-existent for certain species or regions (Bonfil, 1994). Rarely are landings reported to the species-level; the skate fishery in the North-eastern United States, for example, is managed as a complex stock of seven species (Curtis & Sosebee, 2015). Landings have not been reliably reported by species, hindering stock assessments and effective species-level

management (Curtis & Sosebee, 2015). This lack of accurate fisheries data results in an inability to monitor the true scale of decline in exploited populations and developing effective management plans therefore remains a difficult task; (2) Due to their life-history traits, traditional teleost conservation models do not always apply to elasmobranchs, and such limitations are poorly understood (Bonfil, 1994; Camhl *et al.*, 1998); (3) Researching elasmobranchs has associated complexities. Skates, rays and sharks are often highly migratory species, moving across geo-political boundaries (Dulvy *et al.*, 2017). This not only makes managing large-scale fisheries complex, but sampling can become time-consuming and arduous; (4) The high levels of morphological and ecological conservatism among extant orders results in taxonomic confusion and unstable nomenclature (Ebert & Compagno, 2007; Jones *et al.*, 2017).

1.2 Taxonomic confusion

Tackling taxonomic confusion and unstable nomenclature is perhaps the most challenging aspect of elasmobranch conservation (Ebert & Compagno, 2007; Jones *et al.*, 2017). The Chondrichthyes' cartilaginous skeleton separates them from the other major class of extant fishes, the Osteichthyes (comprising around 95% of extant fish fauna), which have skeletons made of bone. Whilst the monophyly of modern elasmobranchs is now generally accepted, it remained heavily debated for some time, with several competing theories at play (reviewed by Maisey, 1984a). Today, however, the elasmobranchs encompass all extant rays, skates and sharks and a select few extinct modern forms such as *Palaeospinax* and *Synechodus* (Schaeffer and Williams 1977; Compagno 1977; Schaeffer 1981; Maisey 1982; 1984a, 1984b; Thies 1983).

5 Within the elasmobranchs are the superorders Selachii (sharks) and the Batoidea. The Rajiformes
6 (skates), Myliobatiformes (stingrays), Torpendiniformes (electric rays) and Rhinobatiformes (sawfish)
7 comprise the batoids (Nelson *et al.*, 2016; Figure one). The relationships between these orders and
8 superorders have undergone major revisions in recent decades- perhaps one of the most debated
9 theories concerns the higher systematics of batoid fishes (Douady *et al.*, 2003). Whilst early
10 morphological studies supported the separation of the Batoidea and sharks (Bigelow and Schroeder,
11 1948; Bigelow and Schroeder, 1953; Seret, 1986), based on cladistic analysis of several putative
12 synapomorphies by Shirai (1992a) and endorsement by Carvalho (1996), batoids were classified as
13 derived sharks, grouped with the Pristiophoriforms (saw sharks) and Squatiniformes (angel sharks)
14 in an arrangement was known as the Hyposqualea hypothesis (Compagno, 1977; de Carvalho,
15 1996; Shirai 1992b; Shirai 1996). However, recent molecular studies have not supported this
16 interpretation; evidence suggests that the morphological traits used to characterise the Hyposqualea
17 superorder are either symplesiomorphic (an ancestral trait shared by two or more taxa) or derived
18 from convergent evolution in the batoid, sawshark and angelshark ancestor (Douady *et al.*, 2003).
19 Instead, the reciprocal monophyly of the sharks and batoids has been resurrected, with important
20 implications for the current understanding of elasmobranch life-history and morphological trait
21 evolution (Winchell *et al.*, 2004; Naylor *et al.*, 2012; Amaral *et al.*, 2017; Vélez-Zuazo *et al.*, 2011;
22 Douady *et al.*, 2003; Kitamura *et al.*, 1996; Dunn & Morrissey, 1995; Stock, 1992).

23

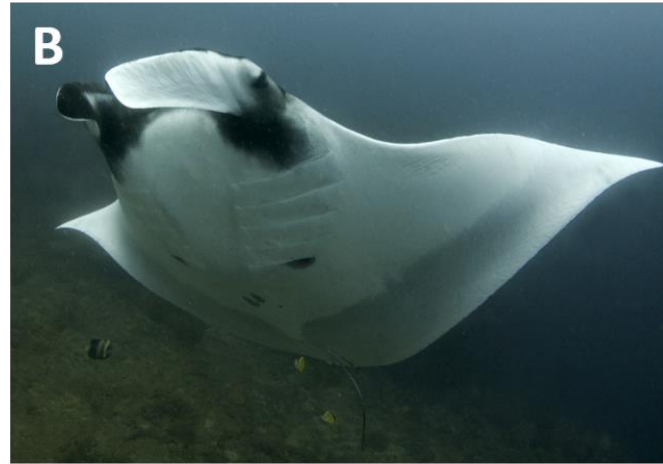
24 **1.2.1 Batoid taxonomy and conservation**

25

26 The uncertainty surrounding elasmobranch higher systematics can primarily be attributed to the
27 morphological characters used to historically assess phylogenetic structure. Anatomical traits can
28 often arise through convergent evolution in elasmobranchs, that often exhibit similar ecological roles
29 even among distantly related taxa (e.g. benthic predators). This, coupled with huge amounts of
30 morphological conservatism (for example, Figure 2), results in largely homoplasious character

31 distributions (traits shared by taxa but not present in their common ancestor) and ambiguous
32 phylogenetic signal emanating from morphological data (de Carvalho 1996). These issues are
33 particularly true for batoid fish, which represent the most challenging taxonomic problem within the
34 elasmobranchs as they comprise around 633 species, making this group more speciose than all the
35 shark groups combined (Last *et al.*, 2016; Rocco *et al.*, 2007). In addition, many species exhibit
36 ontogenetic variation in their morphology, further complicating field identification (Last *et al.*, 2008a;
37 Manjaji-Matsumoto & Last, 2008; Last *et al.*, 2008b; Last *et al.*, 2008c; Last *et al.*, 2016; Kyne 2016).
38 For example, the giant freshwater whip-ray, *Urogymnus dalyensis*, displays ontogenetic gradients in
39 squamation (scales) and colour pattern and is associated with unstable nomenclature (Manjaji-
40 Matsumoto & Last, 2008).

41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58



59

60

61 **Figure 2.** Two examples of morphological conservatism in batoid species. The reef manta, *Manta alfredi* (A; Marshall *et al.*, 2018a) and the
62 oceanic manta, *Manta birostris* (B; Marshall *et al.*, 2018a) exhibit striking levels of morphological conservatism, despite being distinct species.
63 The same is true for the blonde ray, *Raja brachyura* (C; Ellis *et al.*, 2009) and the spotted ray, *Raja montagui* (D; Ellis *et al.*, 2007).

64

65 As a result of this taxonomic uncertainty, many relationships within the Batoidea still remain largely
66 unresolved. In a bid to tackle this issue, taxonomists are increasingly utilising molecular characters
67 for phylogenetic inference, which has revealed many novel species within the Batoidea that
68 morphological studies have failed to detect (Whitey, 1939 White, 1930; Beer,
69 1931; McEachran and Fechhelm, 1982; McEachran and Dunn, 1998; Sandoval-Castillo *et*
70 *al.*, 2004; Toffoli *et al.*, 2008; Griffiths *et al.*, 2010; Iglésias *et al.*, 2010; Sandoval-Castillo *et*
71 *al.*, 2011; White & Last, 2012; Weigmann, 2016). As a result, the number of ray species described in
72 recent decades has dramatically increased, even accounting for the converging of several species
73 into single taxa (White & Last, 2012; Figure three).

74

75

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

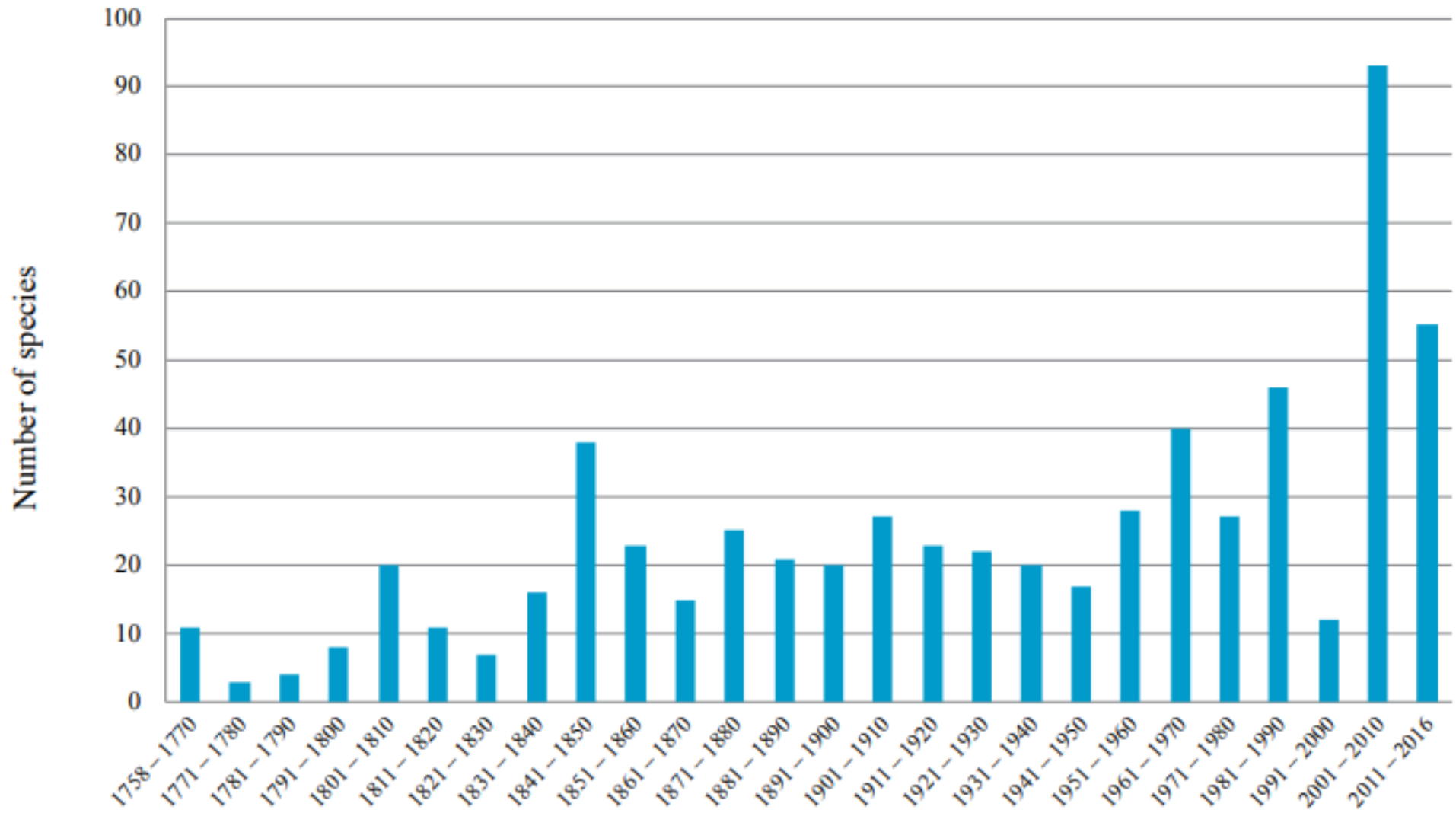
88

89

90

91

92



96

97 A significant phenomenon is the discovery of cryptic species (morphologically indistinguishable
98 species that are genetically distinct), which has important conservation implications, particularly for
99 vulnerable batoids. For example, the spotted eagle ray (*Aetobatus narinari*), a reef-associated and
100 mainly coastal elasmobranch occurring throughout the tropics, is currently designated a single,
101 vulnerable species throughout its range (Compagno and Last 1999). However, geographic differences
102 in its morphology and parasite evolution suggest the presence of cryptic speciation (Compagno and
103 Last 1999; Compagno *et al.*, 2005; Marie and Justine 2005; Kyne *et al.*, 2006). Recent genetic
104 evidence supports this conclusion; one species is thought to have a range extending through the
105 Western and Central Pacific and the other throughout the Central Atlantic and the Eastern Pacific
106 (Richards *et al.*, 2009). As a single species, *A. narinari* was thought to be circumglobal, but these
107 reduced ranges and population sizes for each of the newly described species increase concerns
108 about the already threatened and vulnerable status of these batoid fish, and conservation efforts
109 should be targeted accordingly (Richards *et al.*, 2009).

110

111 **1.3 Genetic markers in elasmobranch phylogenomics**

112

113 Taxonomists have employed various molecular tools to resolve batoid taxonomy. Broadly, these
114 genetic methods can be categorised into two groups:

115

- 116 - Mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA)
- 117 - Nuclear DNA (nDNA)

118

119

120

121

122 1.3.1 Mitochondrial DNA

123

124 The elasmobranch mitogenome is a circular section of DNA approximately 17kb in length, encoding
125 37 relatively conserved genes including 13 protein-coding genes, 22 transfer RNA (tRNA), 2
126 ribosomal RNA (rRNA), a large non-coding control region (also contains the D-loop, the site of mtDNA
127 replication), and an A+T-rich region (example Figure 4; Chai *et al.*, 2016; Chen *et al.*, 2016).
128 Mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) has been utilised widely to resolve batoid phylogenies; its uniparental,
129 haploid mode of inheritance results in a quarter the effective population size of nuclear genes,
130 resulting in a higher magnitude of genetic differentiation among recently isolated species (Billington,
131 2003; Birky *et al.*, 1983). Hence, mtDNA provides greater phylogenetic resolution for recently diverged
132 taxa than nDNA, a feature particularly relevant for detecting cryptic speciation in elasmobranchs,
133 which can be characterised by some of the slowest evolving genomes of the vertebrates (Venkatesh,
134 2014). The earliest mtDNA studies employed whole-molecule analysis of restriction fragment length
135 polymorphisms (RFLPs), lengths of DNA produced by fragmenting whole mitogenomes with
136 restriction enzymes (Heist *et al.*, 1995, 1996a, 1996b). However, as 'universal' PCR primers were
137 developed for mtDNA and the cost of sequencing reduced, direct sequencing of whole mtDNA genes
138 became more common. Early studies date back to Dunn & Morrissey (1995), who showed that a 303
139 base pair (bp) region of the mitochondrial genome (12s rRNA gene) could be used to distinguish
140 between five recognised elasmobranch taxa (*Squalus*, *Heptranchias*, *Heterodontus*, *Alopias*,
141 *Urolophus* and *Hydrolagus*; Nelson, 1984). Douady *et al.*, (2003) later used a 2.4 kb segment of
142 mtDNA, predominantly comprising 12s and 16s rRNA genes, to refute the *Hypnosqualea* hypothesis,
143 with other studies following suit (Winchell *et al.*, 2004; Xiao *et al.*, 2012). One of the largest DNA-
144 barcoding projects on elasmobranchs to date (Cariani *et al.*, 2017) has utilised a single mitochondrial
145 gene for taxonomy, cytochrome c oxidase I (COI), due to its proven effectiveness in distinguishing
146 between species (Herbert *et al.*, 2003; Savolainen *et al.*, 2005; Ball *et al.*, 2016; Velez-Zuazo &
147 Agnarsson, 2011; Moura *et al.*, 2008; Serra-Pereira *et al.*, 2010; Valsecchi *et al.*, 2005; Ward &
148 Holmes, 2007; Wynen *et al.*, 2009; Lim *et al.*, 2015; Pradeep *et al.*, 2018). Indeed, COI-barcoding has

149 been highly effective in resolving cryptic speciation within the batoids. Borsa *et al.*, (2016), for
150 example, were able to validate the presence of cryptic speciation within the blue-spotted maskray
151 (*Neotrygon kuhlii*) complex through analysis of both mitochondrial COI and cytochrome b genes.
152 Bineesh *et al.*, (2016) utilised COI barcoding to identify two putative new *Dipturus* skate species from
153 the Arabian Sea, along with eight more from other chondrichthyan taxa across the Indian coastline.
154 In the absence of expert taxonomists, COI-barcoding has also been utilised to validate field
155 identifications of elasmobranch taxa (Cerutti-Pereyra *et al.*, 2012).

160

161 Despite this proven success, the COI gene's relatively slow rate of evolution has also prompted the
162 use of slightly larger and faster evolving mitochondrial genes for addressing phylogenetic questions
163 within the Batoidea. The mitochondrial control region (CR) is often utilised due to its higher degree of
164 nucleotide polymorphism among elasmobranch species (Valsecchi *et al.*, 2005). Use of the CR has
165 successfully identified species complexes, cryptic speciation, population structure and
166 phylogeographical patterns within the Rajidae (Griffiths *et al.*, 2010; Serra-Pereira *et al.*, 2010; Li *et*
167 *al.*, 2014, Ball *et al.*, 2016). In a relatively new addition to the literature, the larger NADH
168 dehydrogenase subunit 2 (NADH2) gene has not only proven to be effective in distinguishing between
169 batoid species (Lim *et al.*, 2015; Henderson *et al.*, 2016), but also in providing reasonable estimates
170 of deeper levels of divergence (Naylor *et al.*, 2012a). Furthermore, the chondrichthyan tree of life
171 project, which is currently the most comprehensive molecular assessment of global elasmobranch
172 taxonomy to date, employs NADH2 for species delineation (Naylor *et al.*, 2012b).

173

174 **1.3.2 Nuclear DNA**

175

176 At between 3 to 34 Gbp in size, the nuclear genome of elasmobranchs (with the exception of dipnoans
177 and urodeles) is amongst the largest of the vertebrates and is much larger and more complex than
178 their mitogenomes (Stingo and Rocco, 2001; Heist, 2004). Hence, mtDNA is often used in preference
179 to nuclear DNA (nDNA). However, the use of mtDNA in batoid phylogenetics, and indeed wider
180 taxonomy, has become contentious in recent decades due to incongruence that can occur between
181 individual mitochondrial gene and species phylogenetic trees (Avice, 2004; Avice *et al.*, 1983; Avice
182 and Saunders, 1984). Several studies have argued that phylogenies based solely on mtDNA can be
183 misleading, as mtDNA has been known to obscure species boundaries in taxa (Shaw, 2002; Avice,
184 1994; Giannasi *et al.*, 2001). One solution to this problem is to include independent markers from the
185 nuclear genome.

186

187 At the species level, the use of nDNA is more evident in shark phylogenetics than the relatively under-
188 researched batoids (Abercrombie *et al.*, 2005; Quattro *et al.*, 2013). However, it has proven useful in
189 the resolution of the genus *Manta*; despite their formal separation, evidence suggests that *Manta* is
190 actually nested within the *Mobula* genus (Aschilman, 2014). The earliest evidence supporting this
191 hypothesis came from morphological characters and parasite evolution (Benz and Deets, 1988;
192 Gonzalez-Isais and Dominguez, 2004; Herman *et al.*, 2000), but was later corroborated by analysis
193 of mobulids with the mtDNA genes NADH2 and NADH4, and the nuclear genes RAG1 and SCFD2
194 (Naylor *et al.*, 2012a; Aschliman *et al.*, 2012). More recently, Poortvliet *et al.*, (2015) used phylogenies
195 of two nuclear genes (RAG1; and Hemoglobin-alpha, HEMO) and full mitogenomes of Mobulidae to
196 support the paraphyly of *Mobula*, with inclusion of *Manta*. These analyses of mtDNA and nDNA
197 together, and not just in isolation, is being used more frequently in phylogenetic studies, due to
198 discordance between nDNA and mtDNA phylogenies (Shaw, 2002). Comparison of nDNA and mtDNA
199 trees provides a useful tool for validating species phylogenies, revealing patterns of hybridization and
200 examining sex-specific dispersal patterns (Shaw, 2002; Roos 2011; Marino 2015).

201 202 **1.3.3 Nextera-tagmented reductively-amplified DNA (NextRAD)**

203
204 As next generation sequencing (NGS) technologies become less expensive, sequencing larger
205 segments of the genome for phylogenetic inference has become more feasible. In particular, these
206 advances have allowed scientists to study hundreds of thousands of single nucleotide polymorphisms
207 (SNPs) and their flanking sequences, ideal for high-resolution phylogenetics among closely and
208 distantly related individuals (Levy and Myers, 2016). Crucially, NGS can be applied to the study of
209 non-model organisms, such as batoids, which typically lack many genomic resources (published
210 sequence data, annotated genomes; Levy and Myers, 2016).

211
212 One approach is that of 'Restriction Site Associated DNA sequencing' (RAD-seq), a reduced-
213 representation technique that isolates a common set of molecular markers and combines two key

214 principles with NGS: the use of molecular identifiers (MID) to match sequence reads with specific
215 individuals and restriction enzymes to shear DNA into fragments (Davey *et al.*, 2010). Since its
216 publication, various adaptations of traditional RAD protocol have been developed, including ddRAD
217 (Peterson *et al.*, 2012), 2bRAD (Wang *et al.*, 2012; Guo *et al.*, 2014), genotyping-by-sequencing
218 (Elshire *et al.*, 2011), ezRAD (Toonen *et al.*, 2013), and nextRAD (e.g. Russello *et al.*, 2015). Each of
219 these has allowed for refinement of RAD libraries, in alignment with the specific aims of the study in
220 question (Andrews *et al.*, 2016).

221

222 Nextera-tagmented reductively-amplified DNA (NextRAD) differs from traditional RAD-seq, and
223 indeed other genotype-by-sequencing methods, in that it doesn't use restriction enzymes to reduce
224 the complexity of the genome. The nextRAD approach instead fragments the DNA with Nextera
225 transposomes, which fragment the DNA and add a short adapter. For a whole genome shotgun library,
226 these fragments are then amplified with primers that also contain a selective primer sequence (8-10
227 bp) at the 3' end that hybridizes to the short adapter. The primers bind to the adapter sequence, and
228 only those fragments that start with the selective sequence fully bind the primer and are amplified. So
229 just as RAD sequences the genomic DNA next to every restriction enzyme cut site, nextRAD
230 sequences every part of the genome next to a particular 8 bp selective sequence, wherever they
231 occur. SNPs can then be called and filtered bioinformatically just as they are in RAD-seq. The smaller
232 number of steps in the protocol, compared to traditional RAD-seq, reduces loss during library creation,
233 allowing much lower input compared to other methods (Fu *et al.*, 2017; Eric Johnson, personal
234 communication).

235

236 NextRAD-seq and RAD-seq have been useful for resolving phylogenies in non-model organisms
237 (e.g. Cruaud *et al.*, 2014, Herrera and Shank, 2015, Leaché *et al.*, 2015), as they allow rapid
238 sequencing of thousands of homologous regions, both with and without an available reference
239 genome (Davey *et al.*, 2010). RAD-seq has been used to construct phylogenies in several marine
240 organisms, including zebrafish (McCluskey & Postlethwait, 2014), swordtail fish (Jones *et al.*, 2013),
241 cichlid fish (Wagner *et al.*, 2013), octocorals (Pante *et al.*, 2015) and the first genome-wide nuclear

242 marker-based phylogeny of tunas (Díaz-Arce *et al.*, 2016). In a recent study, RAD-seq has also
243 revealed possible cryptic speciation within the eastern Australian sea mullet (Krück *et al.*, 2013).
244 NextRAD has also been a successful tool for phylogenomics; for example, to resolve contemporary
245 measures of population structure and phylogeographic patterns in populations of round whitefish
246 (Morgan *et al.*, 2017). Outside of the marine biome, nextRAD loci have been used to construct
247 phylogenies of potato psyllids (Fu *et al.*, 2017), whiteflies (Wosula *et al.*, 2017); neotenic beetles (Bray
248 & Bocak, 2016) and Andean Lupinus (Contreras-Ortiz *et al.*, 2018).

249

250

251 **1.4 Aims of this thesis: resolving phylogenetic questions that surround several species of** 252 **North Atlantic batoids**

253

254 Using mtDNA and nDNA sequencing, this thesis aims to resolve some of the taxonomic and spatial
255 distribution questions that still surround several species of North Atlantic batoid fish:

256

257 **1.4.1 Chapter 1**

258

259 **The ‘common skate’ species complex**

260

261 The ‘common skate’ (*Dipturus batis*, L. 1758) was historically found from Iceland and northern
262 Norway, through to Madeira and northern Morocco, including in the Mediterranean Sea and
263 throughout the waters of the British Isles (Dolgov *et al.*, 2005; Ellis *et al.*, 2005). Due to overfishing
264 and being caught as incidental bycatch, this species now appears to be absent from most of its former
265 range, resulting in its listing as critically endangered on the IUCN red list (Dulvy *et al.*, 2006). Recent
266 genetic, morphological and life-history evidence indicates that the ‘common skate’ actually represents
267 two nominal species: the larger *Dipturus cf. intermedia* and the smaller growing *Dipturus cf. flossada*

268 (Iglésias *et al.*, 2010; Griffiths *et al.*, 2010). This cryptic speciation has serious implications for the
269 conservation status of the ‘common skate’, as it is likely that the extinction risk of *D. cf. intermedia*
270 and *D. cf. flossada* is significantly higher than previous estimates that treated *D. batis* as a single
271 homogenous unit (Griffiths *et al.*, 2010). Since 2010, the name *D. intermedius* (flapper skate) has
272 been resurrected for *D. cf. intermedia* and *D. batis* (blue skate) now refers to *D. cf. flossada* (Last *et*
273 *al.*, 2016). However, the relative distributions of these two species remains unclear, meaning their
274 conservation status cannot be accurately assessed. Chapter one of this thesis aims to resolve the
275 spatial distributions of *D. intermedius* and *D. batis*, utilising CR and COI sequencing to unambiguously
276 distinguish between species.

277

278 **1.4.2 Chapter 2**

279

280 **The Norwegian skate**

281

282 The Norwegian skate (*Dipturus nidarosiensis*) is a species of benthic skate found throughout the
283 Eastern North Atlantic: from central and southern Norway, along the slopes off southern Iceland
284 through to western Scotland (including Rockall Trough) and Ireland (Ebert & Stehann, 2013). Its
285 distribution across more southern parts of its range, however, remain uncertain. Although nominal
286 records suggest its occurrence across the shelf edge of the Celtic Sea and the deep slopes of the
287 Bay of Biscay to off North Spain, these records may be misidentifications and are still under
288 investigation (Ebert & Stehann, 2013). Additionally, it is not clear whether records of Norwegian skate
289 in the Mediterranean are distinct from those across the rest of the North Atlantic; morphological
290 evidence suggests that several specimens collected from the Sardinian Channel and off the coast of
291 Portugal could refer to a smaller, undescribed *Dipturus* species (Cannas *et al.*, 2010; Ebert & Stehann,
292 2013; M. Stehmann, unpubl. data).

293

294

295 **The Thornback ray and the Madeiran skate**

296

297 The thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) is a polytypic species (contains several variant forms) of ray with a
298 wide geographic range, found in Iceland and Norway, the North Sea, the Western Baltic Sea (although
299 sightings in this area are rare), around the British Isles and Ireland, the Mediterranean and through to
300 the coast of West Africa and into the southwestern Indian Ocean (Ebert & Stehann, 2013). Its wide
301 range and polytypic nature mean this species is often misidentified, and it is currently unclear as to
302 whether records of *R. clavata* from Madeira and the Azores actually refer to the endemic Madeiran
303 skate (*Raja maderensis*), a local Azorean form or subspecies (Ball *et al.*, 2016). Despite formal
304 separation of *R. clavata* and *R. maderensis*, mtDNA has been unsuccessful in supporting these
305 species designations (Ball *et al.*, 2016).

306

307 **The Longnosed skate**

308

309 The longnosed skate (*Dipturus oxyrinchus*) is a near threatened species of skate found across the
310 Eastern North Atlantic. Historically, the range of this skate stretched from central and southern Norway
311 through to Morocco and the Azores, including the Mediterranean. Due to overfishing, however, this
312 species has suffered significant range restrictions and may have disappeared from the Irish Sea and
313 the Gulf of Lions in the eastern Mediterranean (Ungaro *et al.*, 2007). Similarly to previous research
314 examining populations of skate in the remote seamounts of the Atlantic (Chevlot *et al.*, 2006; Naylor
315 *et al.*, 2012; Ebert & Stehann, 2013; Ball *et al.*, 2016), preliminary mtDNA sequence trees (CR, COI)
316 suggest longnosed skate from the Azores could represent a distinct genetic lineage, or even a cryptic
317 species (Andrew Griffiths, unpubl. data).

318

319 Chapter 2 of this thesis will aim to resolve the status of the thornback ray and the Madeiran skate, the
320 Norwegian skate in the Mediterranean, and whether there is a cryptic *Dipturus* species in the Azores,
321 utilising nextRAD and mtDNA (CR, COI) sequencing.

322 **1.3 References**

323

324 Al-Mamry, J. M. & Jawad, L. (2018). Hound needlefish, *Tylosurus crocodilus* (Actinopterygii:
325 Beloniformes: Belonidae), in Omani waters. *Acta Ichthyologica et Piscatoria*. 48.
326 10.3750/AIEP/02389.

327

328 Alverson, D., Freeberg, M., Pope, J. G., Murawski, S. A. (1994). A global assessment of fisheries
329 bycatch and discards. FAO fishery technical paper 339; 1994, 1–233.

330

331 Amaral, C. R. L., Pereira, F., Silva, D. A., Amorim, A., de Carvalho, E. F. (2017). The mitogenomic
332 phylogeny of the Elasmobranchii (Chondrichthyes). *Mitochondrial DNA Part A: DNA Mapping,
333 Sequencing, and Analysis*. 29(6), 867-878.

334

335 Andrews, K.R., Good, J.M., Miller, M.R., Luikart, G., and Hohenlohe, P.A. (2016). Harnessing the
336 power of RADseq for ecological and evolutionary genomics. *Nat Rev Genet*. 17, 81-92.

337

338 Arambourg, C. & Bertin. L. (1958). Sous-classe des Sélaciens (Selachii). In P.-P. Grassé (ed.).

339

340 Aschliman, N. C, Nishida, M., Miya, M., Inoue, J. G., Rosana, K. M., Naylor, G. J. (2012). Body plan
341 convergence in the evolution of skates and rays (Chondrichthyes: Batoidea)
342 *Mol. Phylogenet. Evol.* 63, 28-42.

343

344 Aschliman, N C. (2014). Interrelationships of the durophagous stingrays (Batoidea: Myliobatidae).
345 *Environ. Biol. Fishes.* 97, 967-979

346

347 Avise, J. C., Shapiro, J. F., Daniel, S. W., Aquadro, C. F., Lansman, R. A. (1983). Mitochondrial DNA
348 differentiation during the speciation process in *Peromyscus*. *Mol. Biol. Evol.* 1, 38–56.

349

350 Avise, J. C. & N. C. Saunders. (1984). Hybridization and introgression among species of sunfish
351 (*Lepomis*): Analysis by mitochondrial DNA and allozyme markers. *Genetics.* 108, 237–255.

352

353 Avise J. C., (1994) *Molecular Markers, Natural History, and Evolution*. (Chapman & Hall, New York).
354 pp. 252–305

355

356 Avise, J. C. (2004). *Molecular markers, natural history and evolution*, 2nd edition. Sinauer Associates,
357 Sunderland, Massachusetts.

358

359 Ball, R.E., Serra-Pereira, B., Ellis, J., Genner, M. J., Iglésias, S., Johnson, A. F., ...Griffiths, A. M.
360 (2016). Resolving taxonomic uncertainty in vulnerable elasmobranchs: are the Madeira skate (*Raja*
361 *maderensis*) and the thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) distinct species? *Conservation genetics*, 17(3),
362 565–576.

363

364 Barreto, P., Cruz, V., Foresti, F., Rangel, B., Uribe-Alcocer, M., Díaz-Jaimes, P. (2017). Molecular
365 evidence supporting the expansion of the geographical distribution of the Brazilian cownose ray
366 *Rhinoptera brasiliensis* (Myliobatiformes: Rhinopteridae) in the western Atlantic. *Zootaxa.* 4341. 593.
367 10.11646/Zootaxa.4341.4.12.

368

369 Benz, G. W. & Deets, G. B. (1988). Fifty-one years later: an update on Entepherus, with a phylogenetic
370 analysis of *Cecropidae* Dana, 1849 (Copepoda: Siphonostomatoida)

371 *Can. J. Zool.* 66, 856-865

372

373 Bertsoos, M., Ciampaglio, C., Jacquemin, S. J. (2016). Spatial Variation in Tooth Shape of Miocene
374 Populations of *Carcharocles Megalodon* Across Ocean Basins. *Southeastern Geology*. 52(4), 179-
375 194.

376

377 Bigelow, H. B. & Schroeder, W. C. (1948). Sharks. Pp. 59-546. In Tee-Van, J. *et al.*, (eds), *Fishes of*
378 *the Western North Atlantic*. Memoir of the Sears Foundation, Marine Research 1(1). Yale University,
379 New Haven.

380

381 Bigelow, H. B. & Schroeder, W. C. (1953). Part 2. Sawfishes, Guitarfishes, Skates and Rays;
382 Chimaeroids In: *Fishes of the western North Atlantic*. Sears Foundation for Marine Research, Yale
383 University, New Haven.

384

385 Bigelow, H. B. & Schroeder, W. C. (1957). A study of the sharks of the suborder Squaloidea. *Bulletin*
386 *of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard* 117: 1-150

387

388 Billington, N. (2003). Mitochondrial DNA. In E. M. Hallerman (ed.). *Population genetics: principles and*
389 *applications for fisheries Scientists*, pp 59-100. American Fisheries Societs, Bethesda, MD. 457 pp.

390

391 Bineesh, K. K., Gopalakrishnan, A., Akhilesh, K. V., Sajeela, K. A., Abdussamad, E. M., Pillai, N. G.
392 K., Basheer, V. S., Jena J. K., Ward, R. D. (2017). DNA barcoding reveals species composition of
393 sharks and rays in the Indian commercial fishery, *Mitochondrial DNA Part A*, 28(4), 458-472.

394

395 Birky, C. W. J., Marayama, T., Fuerst, P. (1983). An approach to population and evolutionary genetic
396 theory for genes in mitochondria and chloroplasts, and some results. *Genetics*, 103, 513-527.

397

398 Bonfil, R. (1994). Overview of world elasmobranch fisheries. FAO fisheries technical paper 341, Food
399 and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, Rome; 1994.

400

401 Borsa, P., Shen, K., Arlyza, I. S., Hoareau, T. B. (2016). Multiple cryptic species in the blue-spotted
402 maskray (Myliobatoidei: Dasyatidae: Neotrygon spp). *Comptes Rendus Biologies*. 339(9–10), 417-
403 426

404

405 Brander, K. (1981). Disappearance of common skate *Raia batis* from Irish Sea. *Nature*. 290(5801),
406 48–49.

407

408 Bray, T. C. & L. Bocak. (2016). Slowly dispersing neotenic beetles can speciate on a penny coin and
409 generate spacelimited diversity in the tropical mountains. *Scientific Reports*, 6, 33579. h

410

411 Camhi, M., S. Fowler, J. Musick, A. Brautigam, and S. Fordham. (1998). *Sharks and their relatives:
412 ecology and conservation*. World Conservation Union, Gland, Switzerland.

413

414 Cannas, R., Follesa, M.C., Cabiddu, S., Porcu, C., Salvadori, S., Iglésias, S., A.M. Deiana & A. Cau.
415 (2010). Molecular and morphological evidence of the occurrence of the Norwegian skate *Dipturus*
416 *nidarosiensis* (Storm 1881) in the Mediterranean Sea. *Mar. Biol. Res.* 6(4), 341-350.

417

418 Cariani, A., Messinetti, S., Ferrari, A., Arculeo, M., Bonello, J. J., Bonnici, L. ... Tinti, F. (2017).
419 Improving the Conservation of Mediterranean Chondrichthyans: The ELASMOMED DNA Barcode
420 Reference Library. *PLoS ONE* 12(1): e0170244.

421

422 Casey, J. M., & Myers, R. A. (1998). Near extinction of a large, widely distributed fish. *Science*. 281,
423 690–691.

424

425 Castro, J. I., Woodley, C. M., Brudek, R. L. (1999). A preliminary evaluation of the status of shark
426 species. *FAO Fisheries Technical Paper*. No. 380. Rome, FAO. 72p.

427

428 Cerutti-Pereyra, F., Meekan, M. G., Wei, N., O'Shea, O., Bradshaw, C. J. A., Austin, C. M. (2012).
429 Identification of Rays through DNA Barcoding: An Application for Ecologists. *PLoS ONE*. 7(6):
430 e36479.

431

432 Chai, A. H., Yamaguchi, A., Furumitsu, K., Zhang, J. (2016). Mitochondrial genome of Japanese
433 angel shark *Squatina japonica* (Chondrichthyes: Squatinidae). *Mitochondrial DNA Part A*. 27(2),
434 832–833.

435

436 Chen, X., Shen, X. J., Arunrugstichai, S., Ai, W. M., Xiang, D. (2016). Complete mitochondrial
437 genome of the blacktip reef shark *Carcharhinus melanopterus* (Carcharhiniformes:
438 Carcharhinidae). *Mitochondrial DNA Part A*. 27(2), 873–874.

439

440 Chevolut, M., Hoarau, G., Rijnsdorp, A. D., Stam, W. T., Olsen, J. L. (2006). Phylogeography and
441 population structure of thornback rays (*Raja clavata* L., Rajidae). *Mol Ecol*. 15, 3693–3705

442

443 Chen, X., Ai, W., Xiang, D., Chen, S. (2014). Complete mitochondrial genome of the red
444 stingray *Dasyatis akajei*(Myliobatiformes: Dasyatidae), *Mitochondrial DNA*. 25(1), 37-38.

445

446 Compagno, L. J. V. (1973). Interrelationship of living elasmobranchs. Pp. 15-61. In: P.H.

447

448 Compagno, L. J. V. (1977). Phyletic relationships of living sharks and rays. *American Zoologist*. 17:
449 303-322

450

451 Compagno, L.J.V. (1990a). Shark exploitation and conservation. NOAA Tech. Rep. NMFS 90, 391–
452 414.

453

454 Compagno, L. J. V. (1990b). Alternative life-history styles of cartilaginous fishes in time and
455 space. *Environmental Biology of Fish* 10020es. In: Bruton M.N. (Eds.) *Alternative life-history styles of*
456 *fishes. Developments in environmental biology of fishes* (pp 33–75) Springer, Dordrecht.

457

458 Compagno, L. J., Marks, M. A., Fergusson, I. K. B. (1997). Environmental Biology of Fishes. 50:
459 61. <https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1007308406137>

460

461 Compagno, L. J. V. (1999). Last Myliobatidae. Eagle rays *FAO species identification guide for fishery*
462 *purposes. The living marine resources of the Western Central Pacific*. Rome (Italy) Food and
463 Agricultural Organization (pg. 1511 – 1519)

464

465 Compagno, L. J. V., Last, P. R., Stevens, J. D., Alava, M. N. R. (2005). *Checklist of Philippine*
466 *chondrichthyes. CSIRO marine laboratories report 243*, Tasmania, Australia

467

468 Contreras-Ortiz, N., Atchison, G. W., Hughes, C. E., Madriñán, S. (2018). Convergent evolution of
469 high elevation plant growth forms and geographically structured variation in
470 Andean *Lupinus* (Fabaceae), *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society*. 187(1), 118–136.

471

472 Cortes, E. (1999). Standardized diet compositions and trophic levels of sharks. *ICES Journal of*
473 *Marine Science*. 56, 707-717.

474

475 Cruaud, A., Gautier, M., Galan, M., Foucaud, J., Sauné, L., Genson, G., Dubois, E., Nidelet, S.,
476 Deuve, T., Rasplus, J. (2014). Empirical Assessment of RAD Sequencing for Interspecific
477 Phylogeny, *Molecular Biology and Evolution*. 31(5), 1272–1274.

478

479 Davey, J. W. & Blaxter, M. L. (2010). RADSeq: next-generation population genetics, *Briefings in*
480 *Functional Genomics*. 9(5-6), 416–423.

481

482 de Beer, G. R. (1931). M.A., B.Sc. The Development of the Skull
483 of Scyllium (Scyliorhinus) canicula L. Fellow of Merton College, Jenkinson Lecturer in Embryology,
484 and Demonstrator in Zoology in the University of Oxford.

485

486 de Carvalho, M. R. (1996). Higher-level elasmobranch phylogeny, basal squaleans, and paraphyly.
487 In: Stiassny, M. L. J., Parenti, L. R., and Johnson, G.D. (Eds.). Interrelationships of Fishes. Academic
488 Press, San Diego, CA, pp. 35–62

489

490 Díaz-Arce, N., Arrizabalaga, H., Murua, H., Irigoien, X., Rodríguez-Ezpeleta, N. (2016). RAD-seq
491 derived genome-wide nuclear markers resolve the phylogeny of tunas. *Mol. Phylogenet. Evol.* 102,
492 202-207.

493

494 Dolgov, A. V., Drevetnyak, K. V., Gusev, E. V. (2005). The Status of Skate Stocks in the Barents Sea.
495 *Journal of Northwest Atlantic fishery science.* 35, 249–260.

496

497 Douady, C. J., Dosay, M., Shivji, M. S., Stanhope, M. J. (2003). Molecular phylogenetic evidence
498 refuting the hypothesis of Batoidea (rays and skates) as derived sharks. *Mol Phylogenet Evol.* 26,
499 215–221.

500

501 Dulvy, N. K., Metcalfe, J. D., Glanville, J., Pawson, M. G., Reynolds, J. D. (2000). Fishery Stability,
502 Local Extinctions, and Shifts in Community Structure in Skates. *Conservation biology: the journal of*
503 *the Society for Conservation Biology.* 14(1), 283–293.

504

505 Dulvy, N. K., & Reynolds, J. D. (2002). Predicting extinction vulnerability in Skates. *Conservation*
506 *biology*. 16(2), 440-450.

507

508 Dulvy, N. K., Notarbartolo di Sciara, G., Serena, F., Tinti, F., Ungaro, N., Mancusi, C., Ellis, J. (2006).
509 *Dipturus batis*. The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2006:
510 e.T39397A10198950. <http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2006.RLTS.T39397A10198950.en>. [26
511 January 2018].

512

513 Dulvy, N. K., Fowler, S. L., Musick, J. A., Cavanagh, R. D., Kyne, P. M., Harrison, L. R. (2014).
514 Extinction risk and conservation of the world's sharks and rays. *eLife*. DOI: 10.7554/eLife.00590

515

516 Dulvy, N. K., Simpfendorfer, C. A., Davidson, L. N. K., Fordham, S. V., Bräutigam, A., Sant, G., Welch,
517 D. J. (2017). Challenges and Priorities in Shark and Ray Conservation. *Current Biology*. 27(11), R565-
518 R572

519

520 Duméril, A. H. A. (1865). Histoire naturelle des poissons ou ichthyologie générale. Tome premier,
521 Élasmobranches. *Plagiostomes et Holocéphales ou Chimères*. pp. 1-720

522

523 Dunn, K. A. & Morrissey, J. F. (1995). Molecular phylogeny of elasmobranchs. *Copeia*. 3, 526-531.

524

525 Ebert D. A. & Compagno L. J. V. (2007). Biodiversity and systematics of skates
526 (Chondrichthyes: Rajiformes: Rajoidei). *Environmental Biology of Fishes*. 80(2-3), 111–124.

527

528 Ebert, D. A. & M. V. Winton. (2010). Chondrichthyans of high latitude seas. In: Carrier, J.C., J.A.
529 Musick, & M.R. Heithaus, eds. *The Biology of Sharks and their Relatives*. Vol. 2, pp. 115-158. CRC
530 Press.

531

532 Ebert, D. A. & Stehmann, M. F. W. (2013). *Sharks, batoids, and chimaeras of the North Atlantic*. FAO
533 Species Catalogue for Fishery Purposes. No. 7. Rome, FAO.

534

535 Ellis, J. R., Dulvy, N. K., Jennings, M. Parker-Humphreys, Rogers, S. I. (2005). Assessing the status
536 of demersal elasmobranchs in UK waters: a review. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of*
537 *the UK*. 85(05), 1025.

538

539 Ellis, J., Ungaro, N., Serena, F., Dulvy, N., Tinti, F., Bertozzi, M., Pasolini, P., Mancusi, C., Noarbartolo
540 di Sciara, G. (2007). *Raja montagui*. The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2007:
541 e.T63146A12623141. <http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2007.RLTS.T63146A12623141.en>. Downl
542 oaded on 03 May 2018.

543

544 Ellis, J., Ungaro, N., Serena, F., Dulvy, N. K., Tinti, F., Bertozzi, M., Pasolini, P., Mancusi, C.
545 Noarbartolo di Sciara, G. (2009). *Raja brachyura*. The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2009:
546 e.T161691A5481210. [http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2009-](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2009-2.RLTS.T161691A5481210.en)
547 [2.RLTS.T161691A5481210.en](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2009-2.RLTS.T161691A5481210.en). Downloaded on 03 May 2018.

548

549 Elshire, R. J., Glaubitz, J. C., Sun, Q., Poland, J. A., Kawamoto, K., Buckler, E. S., Mitchell, S. E.
550 (2011). A robust, simple genotyping-by-sequencing (GBS) approach for high diversity species. *PLoS*
551 *One*. 6(5), 1–10.

552

553 Wosula, E. N., Chen, W., Fei, Z., Legg, J. P. (2017). Unravelling the Genetic Diversity among
554 Cassava *Bemisia tabaci* Whiteflies Using NextRAD Sequencing, *Genome Biology and Evolution*.
555 9(11), 2958–2973.

556

557 Fu, Z., Epstein, B., Kelley, J. L., Zheng, Q., Bergland, A. O., Carrillo, C. I. ... Snyder, W. E. (2017).
558 Using NextRAD sequencing to infer movement of herbivores among host plants. *PLoS ONE*. 12(5),
559 e0177742. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0177742>

560

561 García-Gómez, G., (2000). Análisis del papel de los tiburones en el ecosistema y su respuesta ante
562 la explotación. MSc thesis, Centro Interdisciplinario de Ciencias Marinas-Instituto Politécnico
563 Nacional, México.

564

565 García, V.B., Lucifora, L.O., Myers, R.A. (2008). The importance of habitat and life history to extinction
566 risk in sharks, skates, rays and chimaeras. *Proceedings. Biological sciences / The Royal Society*,
567 275(1630), 83–89.

568

569 Garman, S. (1913). The Plagiostomia (Sharks, skates and rays). *Memoirs of the Museum of*
570 *Comparative Zoology* XXXVI i-xiv+1-515 pages, 77 plates.

571

572 Giannasi, N., Malhotra, A., Thorpe, R. S. (2001). Nuclear and mtDNA Phylogenies of the *Trimeresurus*
573 *Complex*: Implications for the Gene versus Species Tree Debate. 19, 57- 66.

574

575 Gonzalez-Isais, M. & Dominguez, H. M. (2004). Comparative anatomy of the superfamily
576 Myliobatoidea (Chondrichthyes) with some comments on phylogeny. *J. Morphol.* 262, 517-535

577

578 Griffiths, A.M., Miller, D. D., Egan, A., Fox, J., Greenfield, A., Mariani, S. (2013). DNA barcoding
579 unveils skate (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae) species diversity in “ray” products sold across Ireland and
580 the UK. *PeerJ.* 1, p.e129.

581

582 Günther, A. C. (1870). Catalogue of the fishes of the British Museum. Vol. viii, pp. i-xxv, 1.

583

584 Haas, A., Fedler, T., Brooks, E. (2017). The contemporary economic value of elasmobranchs in The
585 Bahamas: Reaping the rewards of 25years of stewardship and conservation. *Biological Conservation.*
586 207, 55-63.

587

588 Hebert, P. D. N., Cywinska, A., Ball, S. L., DeWaard, J. R. (2003). Biological identifications through
589 DNA barcodes. *Proc R Soc London B Biol Sci.* 270, 313–321.

590

591 Heist, E. J., J. E. Graves, and J. A. Musick. (1995). Population genetics of the sandbar shark
592 (*Carcharhinus plumbeus*) in the gulf of Mexico and mid-Atlantic bight. *Copeia.* 18, 555–562.

593

594 Heist, E. J., J. A. Musick, and J. E. Graves. (1996a). Genetic population structure of the shortfin mako
595 (*Isurus oxyrinchus*) inferred from restriction fragment length polymorphism analysis of mitochondrial
596 DNA. *Can. J. Fish. Aquat. Sci.* 53, 583–588.

597

598 Heist, E. J., J. A. Musick, and J. E. Graves. (1996b). Mitochondrial DNA diversity and divergence
599 among sharpnose sharks, *Rhizoprionodon terraenovae*, from the Gulf of Mexico and Mid-Atlantic
600 *Bight. Fish. Bull.* 94, 664–668.

601

602 Heist, E., (2004). Genetics of sharks, skates and rays. Pp. 471-485. In: Carrier, J.C., Musick, J.A. and
603 Heithaus, M.R. (eds.). *Biology of Sharks and their Relatives*. CRC Press, Boca Raton

604

605 Henderson, A. C., Reeve, A. J., Jabado, R. W., Naylor, G. J. P. (2016). Taxonomic assessment of
606 sharks, rays and guitarfishes (Chondrichthyes: Elasmobranchii) from south-eastern Arabia, using the
607 NADH dihydrogenase subunit 2 (NADH2) gene, *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*. 176(2),
608 399–442.

609

610 Herman, J., Hovestadt-Euler, M., Hovestadt, D. C., Stehmann, M. (2000). Contributions to the study
611 of the comparative morphology of teeth and other relevant ichthyodorulites in living supra-specific
612 taxa of Chondrichthyan fishes. Part B: Batomorphii. Order: Rajiformes – Suborder Myliobatoidei –
613 Superfamily Dasyatoidea – Family Dasyatidae – Subfamily Dasyatinae – Genus: *Urobatis*, Subfamily
614 Potamotrygoninae – Genus: *Potamotrygon*, Superfamily Plesiobatoidea – Family Plesiobatidae –
615 Genus: *Plesiobatis*, Superfamily Myliobatoidea – Family Myliobatidae – Subfamily Myliobatinae –
616 Genera: *Aetobatus*, *Aetomylaeus*, *Myliobatis* and *Pteromylaeus*, Subfamily Rhinopterinae –
617 Genus: *Rhinoptera* and Subfamily Mobulinae – Genera: *Manta* and *Mobula*. Addendum 1 to 4a:
618 erratum to Genus *Pteroplatytrygon*. *Bull. Inst. R. Sci. Nat. Belg. Biol.* 70, 5-67.

619

620 Heithaus, M. R. & Dill, L. M. (2002). Food availability and tiger shark predation risk influence
621 bottlenose dolphin habit use. *Ecology*. 83, 480-491.

622

623 Heithaus, M. R., Dill, L. M., Walters, C. J. (2003). Behaviorally-mediated indirect species interactions
624 in marine communities and their importance to conservation and management. *Ecology*. 84(5), 1151–
625 1157

626

627 Heithaus, M. R., Frid, A., Wirsing, A. J., Worm, B. (2008). Predicting ecological consequences of
628 marine top predator declines. *Trends Ecol. Evol.*, 23, 202-210.

629

630 Heupel, M. R., Knip, D. M., Simpfendorfer, C. A., Dulvy, N. K. (2014). Sizing up the ecological role of
631 sharks as predators. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*. 495, 291-298.

632

633 Heupel, M. R. & Simpfendorfer C. A. (2011). Estuarine nursery areas provide a low-mortality
634 environment for young bull sharks *Carcharhinus leucas* Mar. *Ecol. Prog. Ser.* 433, 237-244.

635

636 Herrera, S., and Shank, T.M. 2015. RAD sequencing enables unprecedented phylogenetic resolution
637 and objective species delimitation in recalcitrant divergent taxa. bioRxiv 100: 019745. Elsevier Inc.
638 doi:10.1101/019745.

639

640 Iglésias, S. P. , Lecointre, G. , and Sellos, D. Y. (2005). Extensive paraphylies within sharks of the
641 order Carcharhiniformes inferred from nuclear and mitochondrial genes. *Molecular Phylogenetics and*
642 *Evolution*. 34, 569–583.

643

644 Iglésias, S. P., Toulhoat, L., Sellos, D. Y., (2010). Taxonomic confusion and market mislabelling of
645 threatened skates: important consequences for their conservation status. *Aquatic conservation:*
646 *marine and freshwater ecosystems*. 20(3), 319–333.

647

648 Jarvik, E. (1977). The systematic position of acanthodian fishes. Pp. 199-225. In: S. M. Andrews, R.
649 S. Miles and A. D. Walker (eds), *Problems in vertebrate evolution*. Academic Press, London.

650

651 Jeong, D., Kim, S., Kim C., Lee, Y. (2015) Complete mitochondrial genome of the Kwangtung
652 skate: *Dipturus kwangtungensis* (Rajiformes, Rajidae). *Mitochondrial DNA*. 26(6), 873-874.

653

654 Jones, J. C., Fan, S., Franchini, P., Scharl, M., Meyer, A. (2013). The evolutionary history of
655 Xiphophorus fish and their sexually selected sword: A genome-wide approach using restriction site-
656 associated DNA sequencing. *Molec. Ecol.* 22, 2986–3001.

657

658 Jones, C. M., Hoffmayer, E. R., Hendon, J. M., Quattro, J. M., Lewandowski, J., Roberts, M. A. ...
659 Marquez-farias, J. F. (2017). Morphological conservation of rays in the genus *Rhinoptera*
660 (Elasmobranchii, Rhinopteridae) conceals the occurrence of a large batoid, *Rhinoptera brasiliensis*
661 Müller, in the northern Gulf of Mexico. *Zootaxa*. 4286(4), 499-514.

662

663 Jordan, D. S. (1923). A classification of fishes, including families, and genera as far as known.
664 *Stanford University Publications University Series in Biological Sciences III. (2)*, 79-243

665

666 Kelleher, K. (2005) Discards in the world's marine fisheries: an update. FAO technical paper no. 470
667 pp; 2005.

668

669 Kitamura, T., Takemura, A., Watabe, S., Taniuchi, T., Shimizu, M. (1996). Molecular phylogeny of
670 the sharks and rays of the superorder Squalea based on mitochondrial cytochrome b gene. *Fish Sci.*
671 62, 340–343.

672

673 Kriwet, J., Witzmann, F., Klug, S., Heidtke, U. H. (2008). First direct evidence of a vertebrate three-
674 level trophic chain in the fossil record. *Proceedings. Biological Sciences.* 275(1631), 181-6.

675

676 Kulka, D.W., Sulikowski, J. & Gedamke, T. (2009). *Leucoraja ocellata*. *The IUCN Red List of*
677 *Threatened Species* 2009: e.T161631A5468670. <http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2009->
678 [2.RLTS.T161631A5468670.en](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2009-2.RLTS.T161631A5468670.en). Downloaded on 18 September 2018.

679

680 Kyne, P. M., Ishihara, H., Dudley, S. F. J., White, W. T. (2007). *Aetobatus narinari*. *IUCN red list of*
681 *threatened species 2006*. Available from: URL <http://www.iucnredlist.org>. [cited 2008 May 22]

682

683 Kyne, P.M. (2016). *Urogymnus dalyensis*. *The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2016:*
684 [e.T195319A104250402. http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2016-](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2016-)
685 [3.RLTS.T195319A104250402.en](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2016-3.RLTS.T195319A104250402.en). Downloaded on 04 May 2018.

686

687 Lack, M. & Sant, G. (2009). Trends in Global Shark Catch and Recent Developments in Management.
688 TRAFFIC International.

689

690 Landi, M., Dimech, M., Arculeo, M., Biondo, G., Martins, R., Carneiro, M., Carvalho, G. R., Brutto, S.
691 L., Costa, F. O. (2014). DNA Barcoding for Species Assignment: The Case of Mediterranean Marine
692 Fishes. *PLOS ONE*. 9(9), e106135.

693

694 Last, P. R. & Stevens, J. D. (1994). *Sharks and Rays of Australia*. Melbourne: CSIRO Publishing. 513
695 p.

696

697 Last, P. R., White, W. T., Pogonoski, J. J. (2008). *Himantura astra* sp. nov., a new whipray
698 (Myliobatoidei: Dasyatidae) from northern Australia. In: Last PR, White WT, Pogonoski JJ, editors.
699 *Descriptions of New Australian Chondrichthyans: CSIRO Marine and Atmospheric Research Paper*
700 303-314.

701

702 Last, P. R., Séret, B., White, W. T. (2008a). New swellsharks (Cephaloscyllium: Scyliorhinidae) from
703 the Indo–Australian region In: Last PR, White WT, Pogonoski JJ, editors. *Descriptions of New*
704 *Australian Chondrichthyans: CSIRO Marine and Atmospheric Research Paper* 293-302.

705

706 Last, P.R. & Manjaji-Matsumoto, B.M. (2008b). "*Himantura dalyensis* sp. nov., a new estuarine
707 whipray (Myliobatoidei: Dasyatidae) from northern Australia". In Last, P.R.; White, W.T.; Pogonoski,
708 J.J. *Descriptions of new Australian Chondrichthyans*. CSIRO Marine and Atmospheric Research.
709 pp. 283–291. ISBN 0-1921424-1-0

710

711 Last, P. R., Stevens, J. D. (2009). *Sharks and Rays of Australia* 2nd edition. Melbourne: CSIRO
712 Publishing. 644 p.

713

714 Last, P. R., Naylor, G. J. P., Manjaji-Matsumoto, B. M. (2016). A revised classification of the family
715 Dasyatidae (Chondrichthyes: Myliobatiformes) based on new morphological and
716 molecular insights. *Zootaxa*. 4139(3), 345-368.

717

718 Last, P. R., de Carvalho, M. R., Corrigan, S., Naylor, G., Seret, B., Yang, L. (2016). The Rays of the
719 World project - an explanation of nomenclatural decisions. In book: Rays of the World, Supplementary
720 Information, Chapter: 1, Publisher: CSIRO Australian National Fish Collection, Editors: Peter R. Last,
721 Gordon K. Yearsley, pp.1-10.

722

723 Levy, S. E. & Myers, R. M. (2016). Advancements in Next-Generation Sequencing, *Annual Review of*
724 *Genomics and Human Genetics*. 17, 95-115.

725

726 Li, N., Chen, X., Sun, D., Song, N., Lin, Q., Gao, T. (2015). Phylogeography and population structure
727 of the red stingray, *Dasyatis akajei* inferred by mitochondrial control region. *Mitochondrial*
728 *DNA*. 26(4), 505-513.

729

730 Lim, K. C., Lim, P., Chong, V. C., Loh, K. (2015). Molecular and Morphological Analyses Reveal
731 Phylogenetic Relationships of Stingrays Focusing on the Family Dasyatidae (Myliobatiformes).
732 Munderloh UG, ed. *PLoS ONE*. 10(4), e0120518.

733

734 Maisey, J. G. (1982). The anatomy and interrelationships of Mesozoic hybodont sharks. *American*
735 *Museum Novitates*. 2724, 1-48.

736

737 Maisey, J. G. (1984a). Higher elasmobranch phylogeny and biostratigraphy. *Zoological Journal of the*
738 *Linnean Society*. 82, 33-54.

739

740 Maisey, J. G. (1984b). Chondrichthyan phylogeny: A look at the evidence. *Journal of Vertebrate*
741 *Paleontology*. 4, 359-371.

742

743 Marie, A. D. & Justine, J. (2000). Monocotylids (Monogenea: Monopisthocotylea) from *Aetobatus* cf.
744 *narinari* off New Caledonia, with a description of *Decacotyle elpora* n. sp, *Syst Parasitol*. 60, 175-185.

745

746 Marino, I. A., Riginella, E., Gristina, M., Rasotto, M. B., Zane, L., Mazzoldi, C. (2015). Multiple paternity
747 and hybridization in two smooth-hound sharks. *Scientific reports*. 5, 12919.

748

749 Marshall, A., Kashiwagi, T., Bennett, M. B., Deakos, M., Stevens, G., McGregor, F., Clark, T., Ishihara,
750 H., Sato, K.(2018a). *Mobula alfredi* (amended version of 2011 assessment). *The IUCN Red List of*
751 *Threatened Species*2018: e.T195459A126665723. [http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2011-](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2011-2.RLTS.T195459A126665723.en)
752 [2.RLTS.T195459A126665723.en](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2011-2.RLTS.T195459A126665723.en).

753

754 Marshall, A., Bennett, M. B., Kodja, G., Hinojosa-Alvarez, S., Galvan-Magana, F., Harding, M.,
755 Stevens, G., Kashiwagi, T. (2018b). *Mobula birostris* (amended version of 2011 assessment). *The*
756 *IUCN Red List of Threatened Species*2018:
757 [e.T198921A126669349](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2018-1.RLTS.T198921A126669349). [http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2018-](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2018-1.RLTS.T198921A126669349)
758 [1.RLTS.T198921A126669349.en](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2018-1.RLTS.T198921A126669349). Downloaded on 17 October 2018.

759

760 McCluskey, B. M. & Postlethwait, J. H. (2014). Phylogeny of zebrafish, a 'model species', within *Danio*,
761 a "model genus". *Molec. Biol. Evol.* <http://dx.doi.org/10.1093/molbev/msu325>.

762

763 McEachran and Fechhelm, 1982 A new species of skate from western Australia with comments on
764 the status of *Pacoraja whitley*, 1939 (Chondrichthyes: rajiformes). *Proc. Boil. Soc. Wash.* 95(1), 1-12.
765

766 McEachran & Dunn. (1998). Phylogenetic Analysis of Skates, a Morphologically Conservative Clade
767 of Elasmobranchs (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae). *Copeia*. 1998(2), 271
768

769 Moore, A. B. M. (2018). Identification of critical habitat in a data-poor area for an Endangered aquatic
770 apex predator. *Biological Conservation*. 220, 161-169.
771

772 Moura, T., Silva, M. C., Figueiredo, I., Gordo, L. (2008). Molecular barcoding of north-east Atlantic
773 deep-water sharks: species identification and application to fisheries management and conservation.
774 *Marine and Freshwater Research*. 59(3), 214.
775

776 Moy-Thomas, J. A. (1939). The early evolution and relationships of the elasmobranchs. *Biological*
777 *Reviews* 14: 1-26, 12 figs.
778

779 Morgan, T. D, Graham, C. F., McArthur, A. G., Raphenya, A. R., Boreham, D. R., Manzon, R. G. ...
780 Somers, C. M. (2017). Genetic population structure of the round whitefish (*Prosopium cylindraceum*)
781 in North America: multiple markers reveal glacial refugia and regional subdivision. *Canadian Journal*
782 *of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences*. 75, 836-849.
783

784 Muller, J. & Henle, F. G. J. (1841). Systematische beschreibung der Plagiostomen. Berlin.
785 Plagiostomeni-xxii.

786

787 Musick, J. A. & Bonfil, R. (2005). FAO Fisheries Technical Paper 474: Management techniques for
788 elasmobranch fisheries. In: FAO Fisheries Technical Paper, p. 261. Food and Agriculture
789 Organization of the United Nations (FAO).

790

791 Myers, R. A., Baum, J. K., Shepherd, T. D., Powers, S. P., Peterson, C. H. (2007). Cascading effects
792 of the loss of apex predatory sharks from a coastal ocean. *Science*. 315(5820), 1846-1850.

793

794 Naylor, G. J. P., Caira, J. N., Jensen, K., Rosana, K. A. M, Straube, N., Lakne, C. (2012a)
795 .Elasmobranch phylogeny: a mitochondrial estimate based on 595 species.
796 In: Carrier JC, Musick JA, Heithaus MR, editors. The biology of sharks and their relatives. Boca
797 Raton (FL): CRC Press, Taylor & Francis Group; p. 31–56

798

799 Naylor, G. J. P., Caira, J. N., Jensen, K., Rosana, K. A. M, William, W., Last, P. (2012b). A DNA
800 Sequence–Based Approach To the Identification of Shark and Ray Species and Its Implications for
801 Global Elasmobranch Diversity and Parasitology. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History*.
802 367. 1-262. 10.1206/754.1.

803

804 Nelson, J. S. (1984). *Fishes of the world*. John Wiley and Sons, New York.

805

806 Nelson, J. S. (2006). *Fishes of the world*, third edition. John Wiley and Sons, New York. 1-601 pp.

807

808 Nelson, J. S., Grande, T. C., Wilson, M. V. H. (2016). *Fishes of the world* 5th edition. Pages 5-6.

809

810 Krück, N. C., Innes, D. I., Ovenden, J. R. (2013). 'New SNPs for population genetic analysis reveal
811 possible cryptic speciation of eastern Australian sea mullet (*Mugil cephalus*)'. *Molecular Ecology*
812 *Resources*. 13(4), 715-725.

813

814 Oliver, S., Braccini, M., Newman, S. J., Harvey, E. S. (2015). Global patterns in the bycatch of sharks
815 and rays. *Marine Policy*. 54, 86-97.

816

817 Pank, M., Stanhope, M., Natanson, L., Kohler, N., Shivji, M. (2001). Rapid and simultaneous
818 identification of body parts from the morphologically similar sharks *Carcharhinus obscurus* and
819 *Carcharhinus plumbeus* (Carcharhinidae) using multiplex PCR. *Mar. Biotechnol.* 3, 231–240.

820

821 Pante, E., Abdelkrim, J., Viricel, A., Gey, D., France, S.C., Boisselier, M. C., Samadi, S. (2015). Use
822 of RAD sequencing for delimiting species. *Heredity*. 114, 450–459.

823

824 Pauly, D., Christensen, V., Dalsgaard, J., Froese, R., Torres, F. (1998). Fishing down marine food
825 webs. *Science*. 279, 860–863.

826

827 Peterson, C. H., Frodie, F. J., Summerson, H. C., Powers, S. P. (2001). Site-specific and density-
828 dependent extinction of prey by schooling rays: generation of a population sink in top-quality habitat
829 for bay scallops. *Oecologia*. 129, 349-356

830

831 Pinhal, D., Shivji, M. S., Vallinoto, M., Chapman, D. D., Gadig, O. B. F., Martins, C. (2011). Cryptic
832 hammerhead shark lineage occurrence in the western South Atlantic revealed by DNA analysis.
833 *Marine Biology*. 159, 829- 836.

834

835 Pradeep, H., Shirke, S., Nashad, M., Sasidharan, V., Kumar, R., Sumitha, G., Monalisha D., Farejiya,
836 M. (2018). First record and DNA Barcoding of Oman cownose ray, *Rhinoptera jayakari* Boulenger,
837 1895 from Andaman Sea, India. *Zoosystema*. 40, 67-74.

838

839 Pratt, H. L. Jr & Casey, J. G. (1990). Shark reproductive strategies as a limiting factor in
840 directed fisheries, with a review of Holden's method of estimating growth parameters. NOAA
841 Technical Report NMFS, 90, 97^109.

842

843 Priede, I. G., Froese, R., Bailey, D. M., Bergstad, O. A., Collins, M. A., Dyb, J. E., Henriques, C.,
844 Jones, E. G., King, N. (2016). The absence of sharks from abyssal regions of the world's oceans.
845 *Proceedings B*. 273(1592), 1435-1441.

846

847 Quattro, J. M., Stoner, D. S., Driggers, W. B., Anderson, C. A., Priede, K. A., Hoppmann, E. C.,
848 Campbell, N. H., Duncan, K. M., Grady, J. M. (2006). Genetic evidence of cryptic speciation within
849 hammerhead sharks (genus *Sphyrna*). *Marine Biology*. 148, 1143–1155.

850

851 Regan, C. T. (1906). A classification of the selachian fishes. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of*
852 *London*. 2, 722-758.

853

854 Rogers, S. I., Clarke, K. R., Reynolds, J. D. (1999). The taxonomic distinctness of coastal bottom-
855 dwelling fish communities of the North-east Atlantic. *Journal of Animal Ecology*. 68, 769–782.

856

857 Roos, C., Zinner, D., Kubatko, L. S., Schwarz, C., Yang, M., Meyer, D., Nash, S. D., Xing, J., Batzer,
858 M. A., Brameier, M., Leendertz, F. H., Ziegler, T., Perwitasari-Farajallah, D., Nadler, T., Walter, L., ...
859 Osterholz, M. (2011). Nuclear versus mitochondrial DNA: evidence for hybridization in colobine
860 monkeys. *BMC evolutionary biology*. 11, 77.

861

862 Russello, M. A., Waterhouse, M. D., Etter, P. D., Johnson, E. A. (2015). From promise to practice:
863 pairing non-invasive sampling with genomics in conservation. *PeerJ*. 3, e1106.

864

865 Sandoval-Castillo, J., Rocha-Olivares, A., Villacivencio-Garayzar, C., Balart, E. (2004). Cryptic
866 isolation of Gulf of California shovelnose guitarfish evidenced by mitochondrial DNA. *Mar Bio*. 145,
867 983–988.

868

869 Sandoval-Castillo, J. & Rocha-Olivares, A. (2011). Deep mitochondrial divergence in Baja California
870 populations of an aquilopelagic elasmobranch: the golden cownose ray. *J Hered*. 102, 269–274.

871

872 Savolainen, V., Cowan, R. S., Vogler, A. P., Roderick, G. K., Lane, R. (2005). Towards writing the
873 encyclopedia of life: an introduction to DNA barcoding. *Philos Trans R Soc London B Biol Sci*. 360,
874 1805–1811.

875

876 Schaeffer, B. and Williams M. E. (1977). Relationships of fossil and living elasmobranchs. *American*
877 *Zoologist*. 17, 293-302.

878

879 Schaeffer, B. (1981). The xenacanth shark neurocranium with comments on elasmobranch
880 monophyly. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History*. 169, 66.

881

882 Seret, B. (1986). Classification et phylogénèse des chondrichthyens. *Oceanis*. 12,161-180.

883

884 Serra-Pereira, B., Moura, T., Griffiths, A. M., Figueiredo, I. (2010). Molecular barcoding of skates
885 (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae) from the southern Northeast Atlantic. *Zoologica scripta*. 40(1), 76–84.

886

887 Shaw, K. L. (2002). Conflict between nuclear and mitochondrial DNA phylogenies of a recent species
888 radiation: What mtDNA reveals and conceals about modes of speciation in Hawaiian crickets. *PNAS*.
889 99, 16122-16127.

890

891 Shirai, S. (1992a). Squalan phylogeny: a new framework of “squaloid” sharks and related taxa.
892 Sapporo, Hokkaido University Press. 151 pp.

893

894 Shirai, S. (1992b). Phylogenetic relationships of the angel sharks, with comments on elasmobranch
895 phylogeny (Chondrichthyes: Squatinidae). *Copeia*. 2, 505-518.

896

897 Shirai, S. (1996). Phylogenetic interrelationships of neoselachians (Chondrichthyes, Euselachii). In:
898 MLJ Stiassny, LR Parenti & GD Johnson (eds). Interrelationships of fishes. Academic Press, San
899 Diego, London, 9–34.

900

901 Snyder, R. L. (1967). *Traité de Zoologie: Anatomie, Systématique, Biologie*, Vol.16, Mammifères,
902 fascicule 1, Téguments et Squelette. Pierre-P. Grassé, Ed. Masson, Paris, 1967. 1170 pp., illus. F.
903 255.

904

905 Stock, D. W. (1992). *A molecular phylogeny of fishes [dissertation]*. Urbana-Champaign: University of
906 Illinois.

907

908 Strong, W. R., Jr. (1991). Instruments of natural selection: how important are sharks ? In *Discovering*
909 *sharks: a volume honouring the work of Stewart Springer* (ed. S.H. Gruber), pp. 70-73. Highlands,
910 New Jersey: American Littoral Society.

911

912 Thies, D. (1983). Jurazeitliche Neoselachier aus Deutschland und S-England. [Jurassic
913 Neoselachians from Germany and [Southern]-England.] [in German, with English summ.]. *CFS,*
914 *Courier Forschungsinst. Senckenberg* 58, Pp. 116.

915

916 Toffoli, D., Hrbek, T., Goes-de-Araujo, M., Pinto-de-Almeida, M., Charvet-Almeida, P., Farias, I. P.
917 (2008) A test of the utility of DNA in the radiation of the freshwater stingray
918 genus *Potamotrygon* (Potamotrygonidae, Myliobatiformes). *Genet Mol Biol.* 31, 324–336.

919

920 Toonen, R. J., Puritz, J. B., Forsman, Z. H., Whitney, J. L., Fernandez-Silva, I., Andrews, K. R., Bird,
921 C. E. (2013). ezRAD: a simplified method for genomic genotyping in non-model organisms. *PeerJ.* 1,
922 e203.

923

924 Ungaro, N., Serena, f., Dulvy, N. K., Tinti, F., Bertozzi, M., Mancusi, C., Notarbartolo di Sciara, G.,
925 Ellis, J. (2007). *Dipturus oxyrinchus*. In: IUCN 2011. IUCN Red List of Threatened Species. Version
926 2011.1.

927

928 Valsecchi, E., Pasolini, P. Bertozzi, M., Garoia, F., Ungaro, N., Vacchi, M. ... Tinti, F. (2005). Rapid
929 miocene-pliocene dispersal and evolution of Mediterranean rajid fauna as inferred by mitochondrial
930 gene variation. *Journal of evolutionary biology*. 18(2), 436–446.

931

932 van der Elst, R. P. (1979). A proliferation of small sharks in the shore-based Natal shark fishery.
933 *Environmental Biology of Fishes*. 4(4), 349–362.

934

935 Vélez-Zuazo, X. & Agnarsson, I. (2011). Shark tales: a molecular species-level phylogeny of sharks
936 (Selachimorpha, Chondrichthyes). *Mol Phylogenet Evol*. 58, 207–217.

937

938 Venkatesh, B., Lee, A. P., Ravi, V., Maurya, A. K., Lian, M. M., Swann, J. B. ... Warren, W. C.
939 (2014). Elephant shark genome provides unique insights into gnathostome evolution. *Nature*. 505,
940 174-179.

941

942 Ward, R.D. & Holmes, B.H. (2007). An analysis of nucleotide and amino acid variability in the barcode
943 region of cytochrome c oxidase I (cox1) in fishes. *Molecular ecology notes*. 7(6), 899–907.

944

945 Wynen, L., Larson, H., Thorburn, D. C., Peverell, S., Morgan, D. L., Field, I., Gibb, K. (2009).
946 Mitochondrial DNA supports the identification of two endangered river sharks (*Glyphis glyphis* and
947 *Glyphis garricki*) across northern Australia. *Marine and Freshwater Research*. 60(6), 554.

948

949 Wagner, C. E., Keller, I., Wittwer, S., Selz, O. M., Mwaiko, S., Greuter, L., Sivasundar, A., Seehausen,
950 O. (2013). Genome-wide RAD sequence data provide unprecedented resolution of species
951 boundaries and relationships in the Lake Victoria cichlid adaptive radiation. *Molec. Ecol.* 22, 787–798.

952

953 Weigmann, S. (2016). Annotated checklist of the living sharks, batoids and chimaeras
954 (Chondrichthyes) of the world, with a focus on biogeographical diversity. *Journal of Fish Biology.* 88,3.

955

956 Weins, J. J., Kuczynski, C. A., Stephens, P. R. (2010). Discordant mitochondrial and nuclear gene
957 phylogenies in emydid turtles: implications for speciation and conservation. *Biological Journal of the*
958 *Linnean Society.* 99, 445- 461

959

960 White, E. G. (1930). The whale shark, *Rhineodon typus* : description of the skeletal parts and
961 classification based on the Marathon specimen captured in 1923. Bulletin of the AMNH; v. 61, article
962 4. <http://digitallibrary.amnh.org/handle/2246/857>.

963

964 White, E. G. (1936). A classification and phylogeny of the elasmobranch fishes. *American Museum*
965 *Novitates.* 837, 1-16.

966

967 White, E. G. (1937). Interrelationships of the elasmobranchs with a key to the order Galea. *Bulletin of*
968 *the American Museum of Natural History.* 74, 25-138.

969

970 White, W. T., Ebert, D. A., Compagno, L. J. V. (2008). Description of two new species of gulper sharks,
971 genus *Centrophorus* (Chondrichthyes: Squaliformes: Centrophoridae) from Australia In: Last PR,
972 White WT, Pogonoski JJ, editors. Descriptions of New Australian Chondrichthyans: CSIRO Marine
973 and Atmospheric Research Paper 293-302.

974

975 White, W. T. & Last, P. R. (2012). A review of the taxonomy of chondrichthyan fishes: a modern
976 perspective. *Journal of Fish Biology*. 80, 901–917.

977

978 Winchell, C. J., Martin, A. P., Mallatt, J. (2004). Phylogeny of elasmobranchs based on LSU and SSU
979 ribosomal RNA genes. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*. 31(1), 214-224.

980

981 Wood, C. C., Ketchen, K. S., Beamish, R. J. (1979). Population dynamics of spiny dogfish (*Squalus*
982 *acanthias*) in British Columbia waters. *J. Fish. Res. Board Can.* 36, 647–656.

983

984 Wynen, L., Larson, H., Thorburn, D., Peverell, S., Morgan, D. L, Field, I. C., Gibb, K. S. (2009).
985 Mitochondrial DNA supports the identification of two endangered river sharks
986 (*Glyphis glyphis* and *G. garricki*) across northern Australia. *Mar Freshwat Res.* 60, 554–562.

987

988

989

990

991

992

993

994

995 **Chapter 2: Resolving the spatial distributions of**
996 ***Dipturus intermedius* and *Dipturus batis* - the two**
997 **novel taxa formerly known as the common skate.**

998

999 The supplementary materials are available at the end of the chapter.

1000

1001 **2.1 Abstract**

1002

1003 Batoid fishes (skates and rays) are among the most endangered marine vertebrates, yet conservation
1004 efforts have been confounded by unresolved and incomplete taxonomy. Evidence from morphological
1005 and molecular characters suggest that the common skate actually represents two species: the flapper
1006 skate (*Dipturus intermedius*) and the blue skate (*Dipturus batis*). Despite the species status as
1007 critically endangered on the IUCN red list and European Union restrictions on landings, knowledge of
1008 the geographic range of these two nominal species is limited. Here, we utilise cytochrome oxidase I
1009 (COI) and control region (CR) mitochondrial DNA sequencing to unambiguously distinguish between
1010 species, allowing their spatial distributions to be clarified. Samples were obtained from Iceland,
1011 Rockall, around the UK in the Atlantic, the North Sea, Azores and the Shetlands. Results suggest that
1012 *Dipturus batis* is commonly distributed in the Western Approaches and Celtic Sea, extending out to
1013 Rockall and Iceland. The flapper skate generally appears to be much less abundant, but is most
1014 frequent around northern Scotland and Ireland, including the northern North Sea, and present in
1015 Portugal. Two individuals were also identified from seamounts in remote areas of the Atlantic around
1016 the Azores, the furthest south and east the species has been found. This supports reports that the
1017 flapper skate historically had a much wider distribution, highlighting the large scale over which

1018 fisheries may have led to local extirpations. Furthermore, these Azorean samples had unique
1019 haplotypes, highlighting the importance of seamounts as 'hotspots' of biodiversity, with a significant
1020 role in the designation marine conservation zones.

1021

1022

1023

1024

1025

1026

1027

1028

1029

1030

1031

1032

1033

1034

1035

1036

1037

1038

1039 **2.2 Introduction**

1040

1041 Chondrichthyans (sharks, skates and rays) are one of the oldest lineages of vertebrates; arising some
1042 420 million years ago they rapidly diverged to monopolize high trophic levels (Compagno, 1990;
1043 Kriwet *et al.*, 2008), playing important roles in structuring ecosystem dynamics (Heithaus *et al.*, 2012).
1044 Typical of predatory vertebrates, chondrichthyans can be characterised by a large size, slow growth
1045 rates, late maturity, and low fecundity - exhibiting high levels of maternal investment and long
1046 gestation periods (Cortes, 2000; Dulvy *et al.*, 2014). Such life history traits, coupled with their ease of
1047 catch, make this group intrinsically at high risk of overexploitation by fisheries, with an estimated 25%
1048 of species now threatened worldwide (Dulvy *et al.*, 2014; García *et al.*, 2008). In particular, batoids
1049 (skates and rays) have suffered rapid abundance declines in recent decades, with many populations
1050 suffering local extirpations and significant range reductions (Brander, 1981; Casey and Meyers, 1998;
1051 Dulvy *et al.*, 2000). Despite growing concern for their conservation status, effective management of
1052 batoids has been confounded by a paucity of species boundaries and geographic range data, often
1053 owing to the high level of morphological and ecological conservatism among extant orders (Ebert and
1054 Compagno, 2007). Mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) has, however, proven to be effective in reconstructing
1055 batoid phylogenies, and in recent years such molecular markers have also been very powerful in
1056 identifying 'cryptic' or morphologically indistinguishable species within this group, suggesting that
1057 species diversity is often underestimated (Ball *et al.*, 2016; Cannas *et al.*, 2010; Griffiths *et al.*, 2010;
1058 Iglésias *et al.*, 2010).

1059

1060 The common skate, *Dipturus batis* (L. 1758) is one of the most vulnerable of the batoid fishes, now
1061 classified as critically endangered on the IUCN red list (Dulvy *et al.*, 2006). Once abundant in the
1062 north east Atlantic and a primary constituent of the demersal fish community, this species' former
1063 range is thought to have stretched from Iceland and northern Norway, through to Madeira and
1064 northern Morocco, including in the Mediterranean Sea and throughout the waters of the British Isles

1065 (Dolgov *et al.*, 2005; Ellis *et al.*, 2005). A more recent assessment by Dulvy and Reynolds *et al.*,
1066 (2002) indicated that *D. batis* now appears to be absent from most of its former range and is locally
1067 extinct in the southern and central North Sea, west Baltic and the western Mediterranean. This species
1068 has also disappeared from the Irish Sea, with just six individuals being caught between 1988 and
1069 1998 in the region, being the first marine fish species to have been formally described as locally extinct
1070 due to commercial fishing (Brander, 1981; Dulvy and Reynolds, 2002).

1071

1072 Recent work on the morphological, genetic and life-history characteristics of *D. batis* (Iglésias *et al.*,
1073 2010) suggested that the North-eastern Atlantic *D. batis* actually consists of two nominal species,
1074 *Dipturus cf. intermedius* and *Dipturus cf. flossada*. Concurrent work investigating the population
1075 genetic structure of common skate around the UK (Griffiths *et al.*, 2010) drew similar conclusions;
1076 after genotyping skate with a suite of molecular markers, two reproductively isolated groups were
1077 clearly evident. It was further suggested that there may be a degree of latitudinal separation between
1078 the groups. These results have serious implications for the conservation status of *D. batis*, as it is
1079 likely that the extinction risk of *D. cf. intermedia* and *D. cf. flossada* is significantly higher than previous
1080 estimates that treated *D. batis* as a single homogenous unit. Of greatest conservation concern is
1081 perhaps *D. cf. intermedia*, the larger growing of the two species, as size has previously been shown
1082 to be a powerful proxy for fisheries vulnerability and extinction risk in batoids (Dulvy *et al.*, 2000, Dulvy
1083 and Reynolds, 2002). However, in order to verify such conclusions, work still needs to be conducted
1084 to clarify the distributions and abundance of these newly revised taxa. Insights into the range sizes of
1085 these two species may also provide additional understanding of the scale of their declines and local
1086 extirpation. Since 2010, the name *D. intermedius* (flapper skate) has been resurrected for *D. cf.*
1087 *intermedia* and *D. batis* (blue skate) now refers to *D. cf. flossada* (Last *et al.*, 2016). This nomenclature
1088 will be adopted herein.

1089

1090 The aim of this study was to resolve the spatial distributions of the flapper and blue skate by sampling
1091 a more comprehensive range of these two species' distributions than those examined in Griffiths *et*
1092 *al.*, (2010) and Iglésias *et al.*, (2010). For the first time, sequence data was obtained from individuals
1093 collected from Iceland and the Shetlands, and as far south as the Azores. Mitochondrial control region
1094 (CR) sequencing and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) barcoding were utilised to unambiguously
1095 distinguish between species.

1096

1097 **2.3 Materials and Methods**

1098

1099 **2.3.1 Control Region Sequence Analysis**

1100

1101 Fin clips from 44 'common skate' captured during research cruises off southern Iceland were
1102 collected, all were putatively identified as blue skate based on their morphology and were analysed
1103 with the CR sequence to confirm their identity. A further 37 skate captured from research cruises in
1104 the North Sea (Shetlands) were morphologically identified as the flapper skate; a sub-set of 19 were
1105 tissue sampled and sequenced for the CR. Additional samples identified simply as 'common skate'
1106 collected from research cruises off the coast of the Azores (n = two; Appendix one, supplementary
1107 materials), Western Scotland (n = 22) and the Eastern North Sea (n = one) were also analysed
1108 (Appendix two, supplementary materials). Photographs (Appendix one, supplementary materials) of
1109 skate in the Azores were subsequently identified as flapper skate, using morphological characteristics
1110 outlined by Iglésias *et al.*, (2010). Tissue samples were preserved in absolute ethanol prior to storage
1111 at -20°C. Extraction of genomic DNA was undertaken using the Promega (Madison, Wisconsin, USA)
1112 Wizard extraction kit. All individuals were sequenced for the same highly variable partial region of the
1113 mitochondrial control region, following Griffiths *et al.*, (2010). The PCR products were sequenced by

1114 Source Bioscience, (Nottingham, UK) and the results were checked by eye in BIOEDIT version 7.1.11
1115 (Hall, 1999).

1116

1117 To place results in a broader phylogenetic context additional sequences from other *Dipturus* species
1118 were also included in the dataset (Appendix two, supplementary materials). Novel CR sequences
1119 were obtained using the methods described above from four longnosed skate captured off Portugal
1120 and Norway and two Barndoor skate (*Dipturus laevis*) collected off the South-East Canadian coast
1121 (previously COI sequenced in Coulson *et al.*, 2016). An additional 27 CR sequences were obtained
1122 from GenBank, including sequences for three additional *Dipturus* species (Appendix three,
1123 supplementary materials).

1124

1125 **2.3.2 Cytochrome Oxidase I Sequence Analysis**

1126

1127 A small subset of six samples were also sequenced for the COI gene following Ward *et al.*, (2005).
1128 Given their rarity and the lack of knowledge surrounding whether the blue skate and flapper skate are
1129 present in the region (Dulvy *et al.*, 2002), this included the two Azorean ‘common skate’ samples. For
1130 comparison, sequences were also generated from two individuals identified as flapper skate (samples
1131 ‘12.37’ and ‘337’) and two as blue skate (samples ‘12.87’ and ‘3.8’), previously sequenced for the CR
1132 and cytochrome b region by Griffiths *et al.*, (2010) (Appendix two, supplementary materials). These
1133 six samples represented the total number that were sequenced for both the COI and CR genes. A
1134 further 47 COI sequences were included from GenBank, corresponding to an additional 12 *Dipturus*
1135 species (Appendix four, supplementary materials).

1136

1137 Due to the high level of morphological conservatism among skate species there is a possibility of
1138 misidentification in existing datasets. Hence, when mining CR and COI sequences from GenBank a

1139 conservative approach was taken; only homologous sequences identified to the species level and
1140 from peer-reviewed papers in well-established journals were included in phylogenetic analyses.

1141

1142 **2.3.3 Phylogenetic and Phylogeographic Analysis**

1143

1144 CR and COI sequence datasets for all *Dipturus* spp. were aligned alongside those of outgroups
1145 *Mitsukurina owstoni* and *Scyliorhinus canicula* using the CLUSTALW plugin in Geneious 6.0.6
1146 (Biomatters, Auckland, New Zealand). The most appropriate substitution model for phylogenetic
1147 analyses was determined using MEGA 7.0.26 (Kumar *et al.*, 2016). TN93 and T92 were identified as
1148 the best models for the CR and COI dataset, respectively (Appendix five, supplementary materials).
1149 However, these models are not implemented in MrBayes so HKY was selected for the CR and K2 for
1150 COI instead (Appendix, five supplementary materials). All phylogenetic reconstruction was conducted
1151 in Geneious 6.0.6. Maximum likelihood (ML) trees were constructed using the PhyML (Guindon and
1152 Gascuel, 2003) plugin in. The following parameters were used: 1,000 bootstrap replicates, an
1153 estimated gamma distribution parameter, an estimated transition/transversion ratio, proportion of
1154 invariable sites fixed at 0, 4 substitution rate categories. Bayesian phylogenetic trees were estimated
1155 using the MrBayes plugin (Huelsenbeck and Ronquist, 2001); 4 Monte-Carlo chains were run for
1156 1,100,000 generations, with sampling frequency set at every 200 generations. Burn-in length was set
1157 at 400,000. Sequence divergence was estimated under the gamma model, enabling the rate variation
1158 to be set at 4. Consensus trees were built using the Consensus Tree Builder after removing the initial
1159 10% burn-in; support threshold was set at 50%.

1160

1161 In order to visually assess the distribution of the flapper and blue skate, samples corresponding to all
1162 CR and COI sequences used for phylogenetic analyses were plotted onto the distribution map (Figure
1163 one). This included sequences downloaded from Genbank for which there was latitude and longitude
1164 information available (Appendix three, four, supplementary materials). For the CR, all but one

1165 sequence downloaded from Genbank had location information available (Appendix three,
1166 supplementary materials). For COI sequences, only one Genbank sequence (flapper skate) from
1167 Portugal had location information, although the exact latitude and longitude was not available
1168 (Accession number JQ774529; Appendix four, supplementary materials). The distribution map
1169 includes samples sequenced in the current study and previously published papers, totalling 201
1170 individuals. To reconstruct genealogical relationships among haplotypes, a minimum spanning
1171 haplotype network was creating using PopART V 1.7 (Bandelt *et al.*, 1999). This network was
1172 constructed using all CR sequences sequenced in the current study (Appendix two) and those mined
1173 from Genbank for which there was location information available (Appendix three). Samples were
1174 grouped into the following groups broadly based on sea borders (World Atlas, 2020): Iceland,
1175 Atlantic, Celtic Sea, North Sea, Rockall and Azores. Although Rockall is within the Atlantic, it was
1176 grouped as a separate population due to its separation from other Atlantic *D. batis* samples by the
1177 Rockall Trough (Figure one). Similarly, although Iceland is within the North Atlantic it is separated
1178 from other samples by the Maury Seachannel.

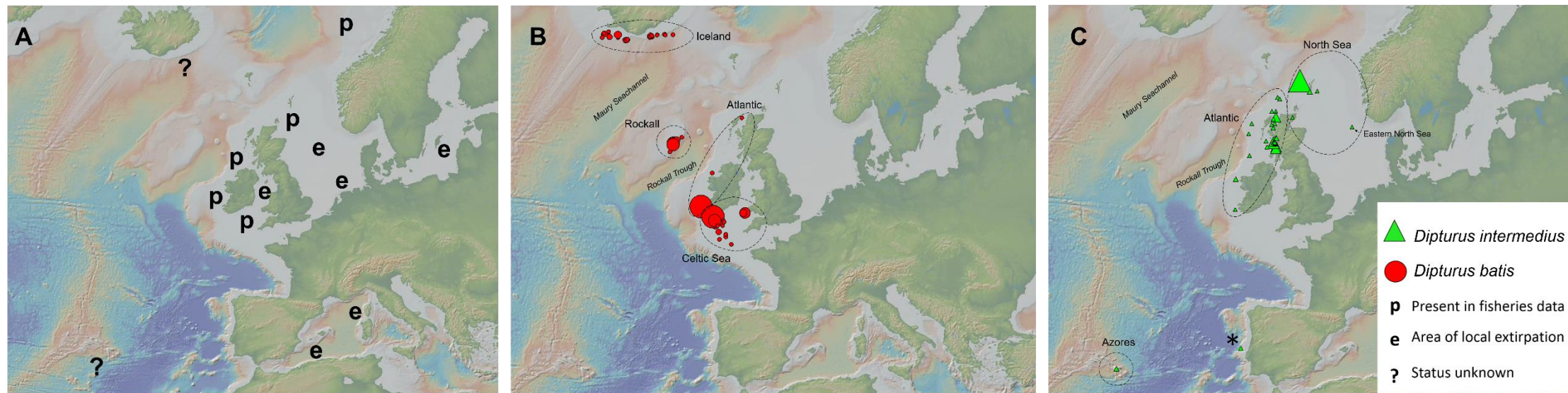


Figure 1. (A) Map detailing the range of the 'common skate' in 2002 (adapted from Dulvy *et al.*, 2002); (B) The geographical locations of all blue skate (*Dipturus batis*) specimens used in phylogenetic analysis, including ones representing CR sequences downloaded from Genbank; (C). The geographical locations of all flapper skate (*Dipturus intermedius*) specimens used in phylogenetic analysis, including ones representing CR sequences downloaded from Genbank. Dotted lines represent samples that were grouped together into geographic units (based on sea borders) for the CR haplotype network. * indicates that the flapper skate specimen from Portugal did not have exact latitude and longitude information available, and so the proximate location has been indicated. Because this is the only specimen that represents a COI sequence, it was not included in the CR haplotype network. The size of a point is proportional to the number of individuals it represents.

1180

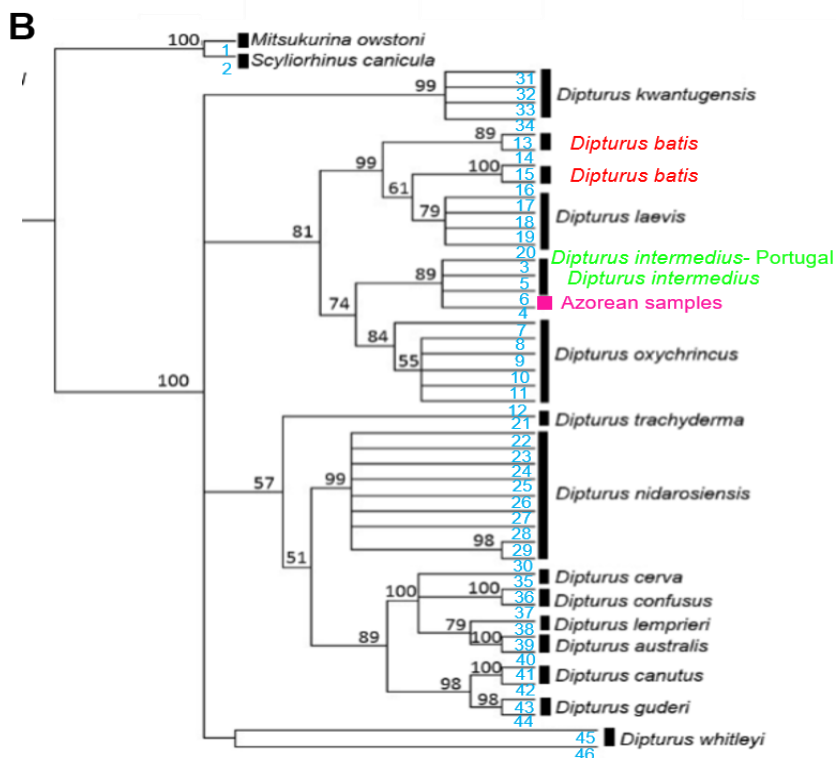
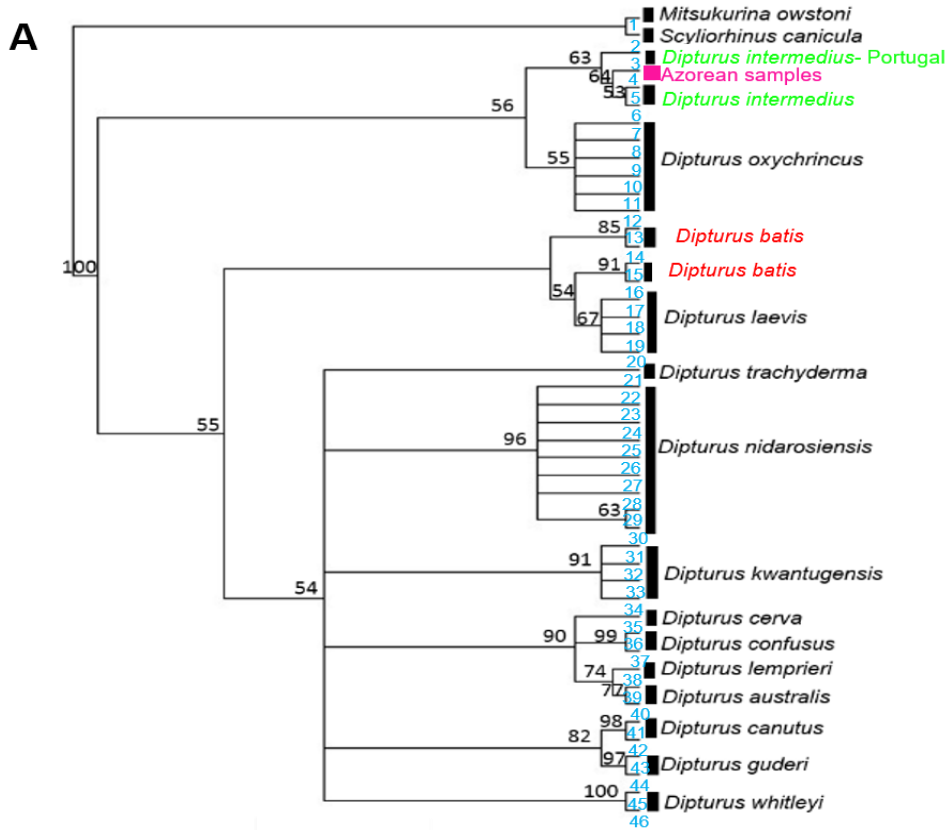
1181 **2.4 Results**

1182

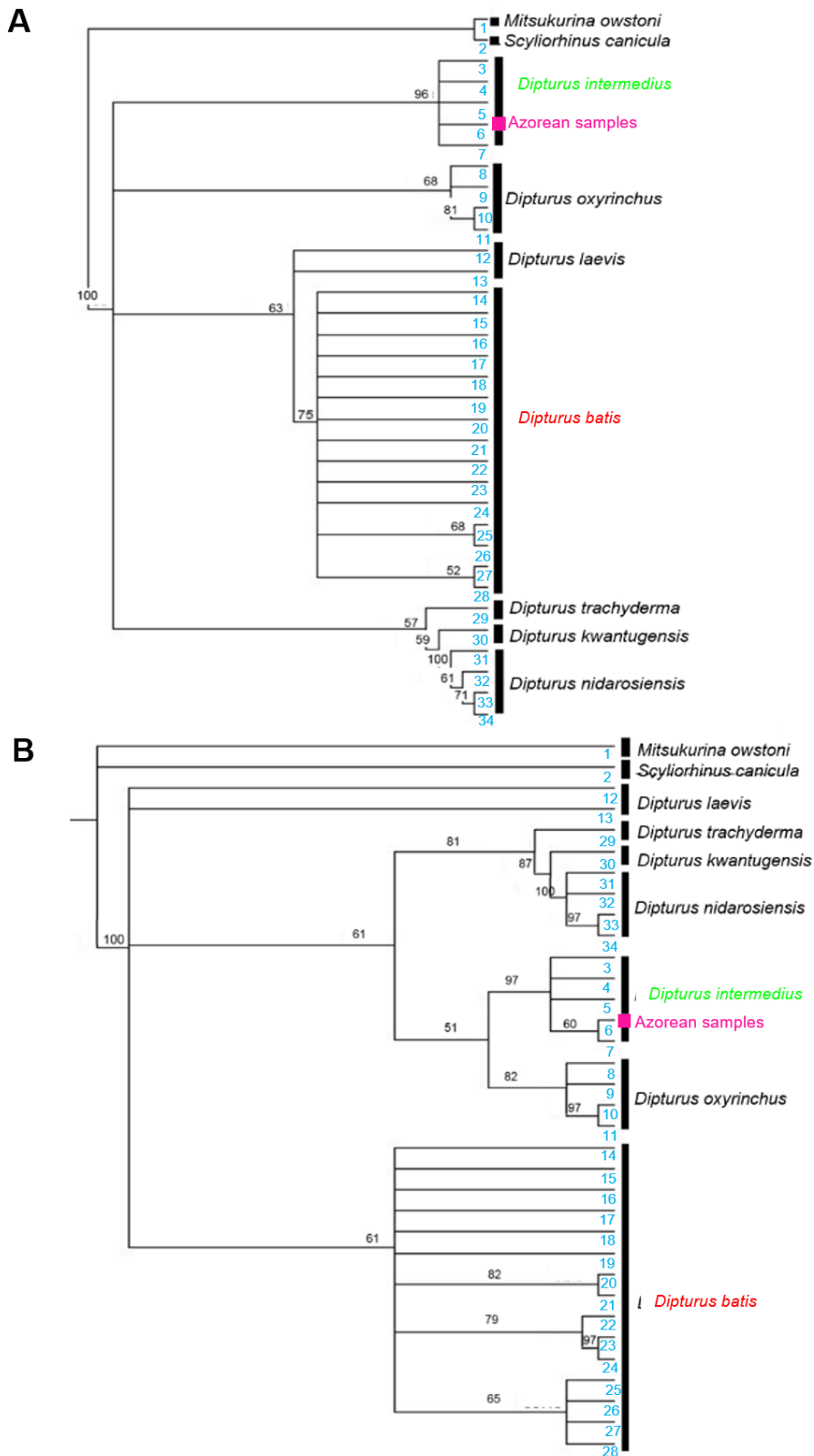
1183 **2.4.1 Phylogenetic and Phylogeographic Analysis**

1184

1185 Maximum likelihood and Bayesian probability trees built from COI (Figure two) CR sequences (Figure
1186 three) showed that among the *Dipturus* species, most were well resolved with relatively high bootstrap
1187 support (54- 96% ML; 51-100% Bayesian). The analyses show the 'northern' and the 'southern' clades
1188 of 'common skate' identified by Griffiths *et al.*, (2010) correspond to the species flapper skate (*D.*
1189 *interemedius*) and blue skate (*D. batis*), respectively, and as distinguished by Last *et al.*, (2016).
1190 Again, bootstrap support for the separation of these species was high in both the CR and COI trees
1191 (Figure two, three). Unexpectedly, within both the Mr Bayes and PhyML COI trees *Dipturus batis* was
1192 not reciprocally monophyletic, with two haplotypes grouping with the Barndoor skate from Canada
1193 (Figure two). This grouping, however, was not supported in the CR dataset and could well be due to
1194 the inherent ability of CR to provide greater resolution for recently diverged taxa (Serra-Pereira *et al.*,
1195 2010; Valsecchi *et al.*, 2005). Furthermore, a greater number of putative blue skate samples from
1196 Iceland were sequenced for the CR than COI, which may have contributed to this difference by
1197 providing greater resolution. Several other taxa (*Dipturus trachyderma*, *Dipturus kwantugensis* and
1198 *D. nidarosiensis*) were not reciprocally monophyletic in CR trees (Figure three). The inability to resolve
1199 some species in the phylogenetic analyses could reflect the recent divergence of species, confounded
1200 by the slow rates of sequence divergence in elasmobranchs.



1201 **Figure 2.** PhyML tree built from COI data (A); Mr Bayes tree built from COI data (B). Numbers above
 1202 branches represent bootstrap support values. Blue numbers below branches correspond to accession
 1203 numbers and location information in Appendix two and four, supplementary materials.



1204

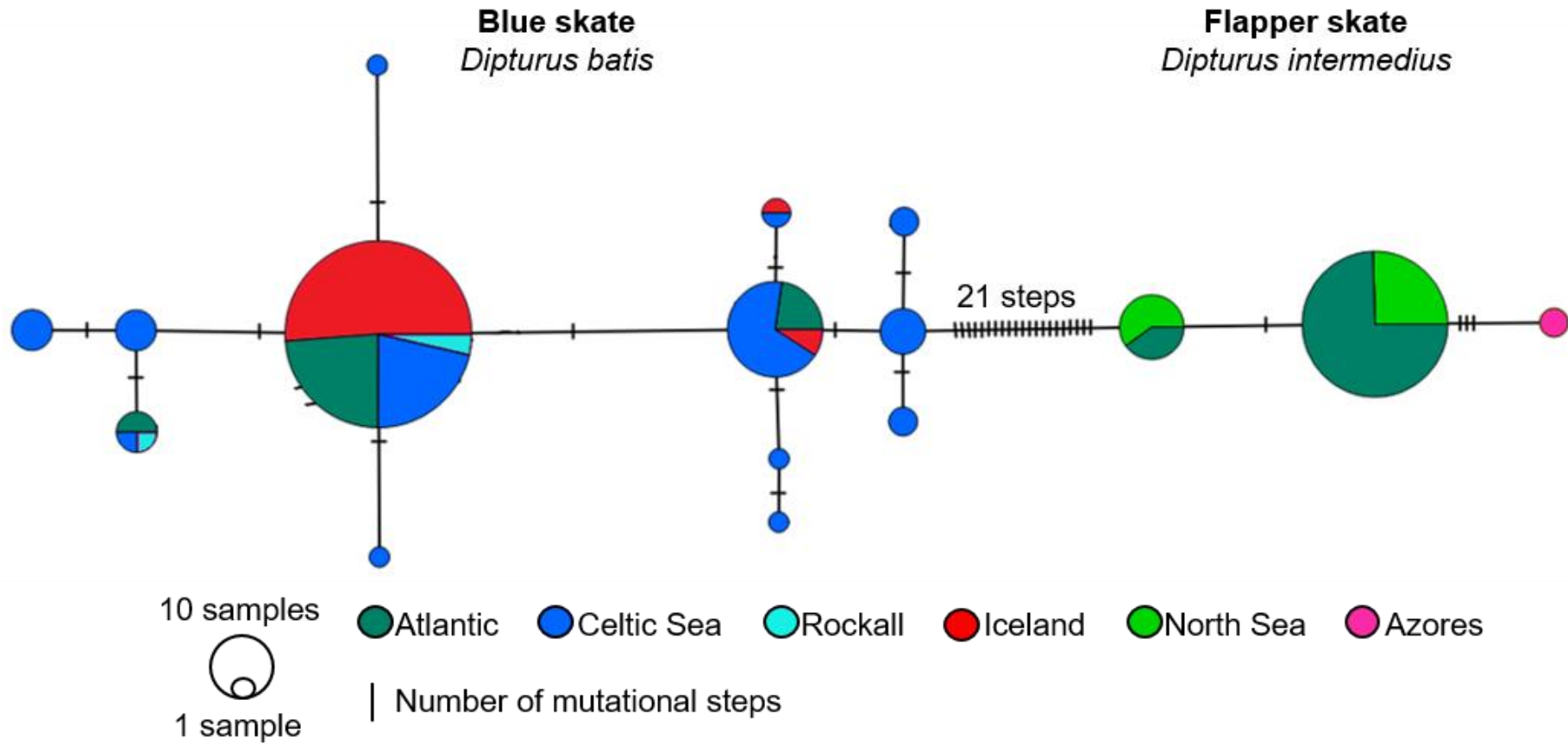
1205 **Figure 3.** PhyML tree built from CR data (A); Mr Bayes tree built from CR data (B). Numbers above
 1206 branches represent bootstrap support values. Blue numbers below branches correspond to accession
 1207 numbers and location information in Appendix two and three, supplementary materials.

1208 The original morphological identification of specimens on research cruises from Iceland (blue skate,
1209 *D. batis*), the Shetlands (flapper skate, *D. intermedius*) and the Azorean region (flapper skate, *D.*
1210 *intermedius*) was supported by the phylogenetic analysis. Interestingly, the Azorean flapper skate
1211 revealed novel CR and COI haplotypes that have not been identified from previous investigations
1212 focused on more northerly regions (Figure two, three). One specimen of *D. intermedius* from Portugal
1213 sequenced by Costa *et al.*, (2012) also revealed a unique COI haplotype (Figure two).

1214

1215 In support of results from Griffiths *et al.*, (2010), in the CR haplotype network the blue skate group
1216 was proportionally more diverse than the flapper skate, with 13 CR haplotypes shared among 137
1217 individuals (Table one; Figure four). The most common haplotype was found in all populations
1218 sampled (Iceland, Rockall, the Celtic Sea and the Atlantic). The flapper skate clade was 21 steps
1219 away and was represented by just three haplotypes and 66 individuals, with the most common
1220 haplotype present in all populations except the Azores. The rare Eastern North Sea specimen also
1221 shared the most common haplotype. The distinctiveness of the flapper skate Azorean population was
1222 supported by the CR haplotype network, which was three mutational steps away from the most
1223 common haplotype in this clade. For a detailed breakdown of the number of CR haplotypes per
1224 location see Appendix six, supplementary materials.

1225



1226

1227 **Figure 4.** Control region (CR) haplotype network of the flapper skate (*Dipturus intermedius*) and the blue skate (*Dipturus batis*) samples collected

1228 from across the North Atlantic and downloaded from Genbank.

1229 **Table 1.** Haplotype information for all cytochrome oxidase I (COI) and control region (CR)
 1230 sequences used in phylogenetic analysis for the flapper skate (*Dipturus interemedius*) and the blue
 1231 skate (*Dipturus batis*).

Flapper skate (<i>Dipturus interemedius</i>)		
Parameters	COI gene	CR gene
Number of samples	8	66
Number of haplotypes	2	3
Polymorphic sites	463	4
Monomorphic sites	157	716
Parsimony informative sites	463	4
Haplotype diversity (Hd)	0.4760	0.5530
Nucleotide diversity (Pi)	0.3569	0.0013
Blue skate (<i>Dipturus batis</i>)		
Parameters	COI gene	CR gene
Number of samples	6	137
Number of haplotypes	5	13
Polymorphic sites	486	9
Monomorphic sites	149	715
Parsimony informative sites	479	5
Haplotype diversity (Hd)	0.9330	0.4260
Nucleotide diversity (Pi)	0.41134	0.0012

1232

1233

1234

1235

1236 2.5 Discussion

1237

1238 The common skate was once one of the most highly abundant demersal fishes of the North Atlantic,
1239 with a range that once stretched from Iceland and northern Norway, through to Madeira and northern
1240 Morocco, including the Mediterranean Sea and throughout the waters of the British Isles (Dolgov *et*
1241 *al.*, 2005; Ellis *et al.*, 2005). It is now extirpated from much of its former range and listed as critically
1242 endangered on the IUCN red list (Dulvy *et al.*, 2006). This high conservation concern has been made
1243 even more significant by the recent recognition of the common skate as two distinct species: the blue
1244 skate (*D. batis*) and the flapper skate (*D. intermedius*; Griffiths *et al.*, 2010; Iglésias *et al.*, 2010),
1245 prompting the investigation of their distributions in the present study. The results are consistent with
1246 the conclusions of Griffiths *et al.*, (2010) and Iglésias *et al.*, (2010), suggesting that the common skate
1247 actually represents two species. However, the results do not support the suggestion by Griffiths *et al.*,
1248 (2010) that there is latitudinal separation between these groups. For the first time, genetic data has
1249 supported the occurrence of the blue skate in Iceland and the flapper skate as far south as Portugal
1250 and the Azores. The confirmation of the occurrence of flapper skate in seamounts in the Azores is a
1251 significant finding, underlining that the distribution of *D. intermedius* was perhaps once much more
1252 extensive, and eludes to the large scale of local expiration and decline the species is known to have
1253 undergone. The identification of novel haplotypes from these flapper skate is also significant,
1254 highlighting the potential role of the Azores as 'hotspots' for biodiversity.

1255

1256 The integration of molecular data now permits a synthesis of spatial distribution information
1257 concerning these threatened species of skate. Since Dulvy and Reynolds' assessment of the common
1258 skate species complex in 2002, it is clear that division of this species has produced two groups with
1259 heavily restricted ranges (Figure one). The smaller species, nominally *D. batis*, mainly occurs in the
1260 Western Approaches and Celtic Sea and extending out to Rockall (Griffiths *et al.*, 2010), with results
1261 of this study demonstrating its occurrence around Iceland. This species abundance in southern UK

1262 waters may, in part, account for the higher frequency of common skate captures at French ports in
1263 2005-2007, that tend to target fisheries associated with these regions (Iglésias *et al.*, 2010).

1264

1265 The larger species, nominally *D. intermedius*, appears to be mainly present off Northern Ireland and
1266 Scotland (Griffiths *et al.*, 2010), including the northern North Sea. This is consistent with previous
1267 research, suggesting common skate were regularly observed off the coast of Northern and North-
1268 western Scotland, Ireland and the Celtic Sea (Dulvy and Reynolds, 2002; Dulvy *et al.*, 2006; Neat *et*
1269 *al.*, 2015). Rare individuals of these species have also previously been reported in the North Sea (e.g.
1270 Ellis *et al.*, 2005; Silva and Ellis, 2012; ICES 2012), consistent with the one flapper skate specimen
1271 found in this study. Further north, common skate are known to already occur in the Shetlands (Walker
1272 and Hislop 1998; Dulvy *et al.*, 2006) and the data here suggests that current populations in this area
1273 are mainly comprised of flapper skate, consistent with previous research (Griffiths *et al.*, 2010) and
1274 reports from grey literature (Shark Trust, 2009; Shark Trust, 2010). Reports from the grey literature
1275 also suggest this region's role in supporting significant numbers of flapper skate eggs, joining parts of
1276 the western Scottish coast as potential nursery areas for this critically endangered species (Shark
1277 Trust, 2010). Identification and protection of such regions is vital in the conservation of *D. intermedius*.
1278 This is all the more important given the threat of scallop dredging in the region, which remains the
1279 third most important sector of the UK fishing industry (The Scottish Fishermen's Federation, 2018),
1280 that could damage skate eggs sharing the same habitat. Further investigation of the impacts of
1281 dredging on skates is needed to properly assess the conservation implications.

1282

1283 Historically, the range of the common skate has been described as extending much further northwards
1284 than the Shetlands (Figure one). However, previous analysis failed to identify any flapper skate
1285 associated with Rockall (Griffiths *et al.*, 2010) and inclusion of samples from Iceland here has similarly
1286 not identified the species in this region (blue skate are more abundant in these regions). No samples
1287 of common skate could be obtained from Norway in the present study and recent data from the region

1288 suggests misidentification may be at the root of records of its occurrence, at least in more northerly
1289 regions (Lynghammer *et al.*, 2014). Analysis of common skate from Norwegian and Swedish museum
1290 collections, from both morphology and DNA barcoding, generally suggest the presence of blue skate
1291 (Viinamäki, 2010). This implies the current distribution of flapper skate does not extend beyond
1292 northern Scotland (and perhaps southern Norway).

1293

1294 Although flapper skate are present in Scotland and Northern Ireland, it appears less abundant in more
1295 southerly regions, with one common skate specimen from Portugal being identified as this species.
1296 Indeed, blue and flapper skate are thought to be locally extinct in the Black Sea, the Levantine
1297 Mediterranean basin (Serena 2005) and scarce throughout the southern British Isles (Dulvy *et al.*,
1298 2006). Further, it is notable that recent inspections of fish markets at ports from 2014-2016 failed to
1299 demonstrate the presence of any blue or flapper skate along the Atlantic coast of Morocco (Samantha
1300 Hook, personal communication). When contemporary catches of these species from Portugal, France
1301 and the English Channel (Machado *et al.*, 2004; Griffiths *et al.*, 2010; Iglésias *et al.*, 2010; Simpson
1302 and Sims, 2016) have been reported, they are much rarer than those in Northern UK waters (Simpson
1303 and Sims, 2016). Although it is difficult to say if this absence is due to recent decline or historical
1304 taxonomic confusion, this northern-bias is consistent with previous research (Dulvy *et al.*, 2006). The
1305 two flapper skate individuals collected from seamounts in the Azores and one specimen from Portugal
1306 suggest this species once may have had a much wider distribution that extended into more southerly
1307 regions. Speculation into the historical distributions of endangered skate is an essential part of
1308 informing conservation and IUCN red-list assessments (Dulvy *et al.*, 2006), and these results are
1309 consistent with evidence from historical accounts of the occurrence of the common skate (which has
1310 been hypothesised to have been confused under the name *Raja macrorynchus*; Moreau, 1881)
1311 across Europe (e.g. Clark, 1926; Wells, 1958; Figure one). Indeed, 'common skate' were once
1312 described from Iceland and northern Norway, through to Madeira and northern Morocco, including
1313 the waters of the British Isles (Dolgov *et al.*, 2005; Ellis *et al.*, 2005). These Azorean specimens could
1314 represent a relict population, insularised by increased fishing pressure and subsequent large-scale

1315 decline and extirpation of skate in waters associated with the European continental shelf (Dulvy *et al.*,
1316 2002). The relative inaccessibility of the Azores may have protected the skate from over-fishing; the
1317 region has some of the earliest designations of marine protected areas (MPAs; Abecasis *et al.*, 2015),
1318 meaning it is likely that a population of flapper skate could have persisted here. Given the limited
1319 haplotype diversity associated with more northern populations (64 specimens from the Atlantic,
1320 Eastern North Sea and the Shetlands shared just two CR haplotypes; Figure four), the identification
1321 of novel haplotypes from these Azorean specimens supports this conclusion and is significant,
1322 highlighting the general importance of Azorean seamounts as 'hotspots' for biodiversity (Reboleira *et*
1323 *al.*, 2011), including genetic diversity (the most fundamental level of biodiversity (Duffy and
1324 Stachowicz, 2006)). The unique COI haplotype from the flapper skate specimen from Portugal (Costa
1325 *et al.*, 2012) is also interesting, and reinforces the distinctiveness of Southern *D. intermedius*
1326 populations.

1327

1328 The restricted distribution of flapper skate to mainly northern Scotland and Ireland may be a
1329 consequence of its morphological and life-history traits, as size can frequently be used as a proxy for
1330 vulnerability and local extinction risk in batoids (Dulvy *et al.*, 2000; Dulvy and Reynolds, 2002). Hence,
1331 the very large size of flapper skate (up to 2288 mm in length, Iglésias *et al.*, 2010), its low fecundity
1332 and long period required to reach reproductive maturity, means it is probably more vulnerable to
1333 overfishing than the smaller growing blue skate. Subsequently, this species may have undergone
1334 steep declines in number across its range (Iglésias *et al.*, 2010) and even suffered fisheries-induced
1335 local extinctions. However, a note of caution should be taken when inferring historical ranges of cryptic
1336 species: due to the lack of accurate fisheries data it is impossible to know whether 'common skate'
1337 landed across the North Atlantic represent flapper skate or blue skate or both. Reported skate
1338 landings are often misidentified or are not reported on a species-specific basis. For example, doubts
1339 about the validity of historical identifications of blue skate across France and the Mediterranean region
1340 and France have been raised, due to potential misidentifications with the Norwegian skate (*D.*
1341 *nidarosiensis*) and the longnosed skate (*D. oxyrinchus*) (Dulvy *et al.*, 2006; Iglésias *et al.*, 2010).

1342 Nevertheless, results from the current study have strong implications for conservation assessments
1343 of the North Atlantic ‘common skate’ complex. The larger maximum size of flapper skate suggests
1344 that it is more vulnerable to extinction than blue skate and conservation efforts should be targeted
1345 accordingly. The discovery of two individuals with a novel haplotype from the Azores is significant,
1346 and supports evidence from historical accounts that suggest this species may have once had a more
1347 southerly distribution. These specimens, combined with the unique haplotype from one Portugal
1348 specimen identified by Costa *et al.*, (2012), highlights the distinctiveness of Southern populations of
1349 flapper skate.

1350

1351 **2.6 Acknowledgements**

1352

1353 We thank Arve Lynghammar for his considerable expertise and insight into the status of common
1354 skate in Norway. Paul Bentzen is thanked for providing reference tissue from Barndoor skate.

1355

1356

1357

1358

1359

1360

1361

1362

1363

1364 **2.7 References**

1365

1366 Abecasis RC , Afonso P, Colaço A, Longnecker N, Clifton J, Schmidt L, Santos RS (2015). Marine
1367 Conservation in the Azores: Evaluating Marine Protected Area Development in a Remote Island
1368 Context. *Frontiers in Marine Science*. DOI: 10.3389/fmars.2015.00104.

1369

1370 Ball RE *et al.*, (2016). Resolving taxonomic uncertainty in vulnerable elasmobranchs: are the Madeira
1371 skate (*Raja maderensis*) and the thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) distinct species? *Conservation*
1372 *genetics*. 17(3): 565–576.

1373

1374 Bandelt H, Forster P, Röhl A (1999). Median-joining networks for inferring intraspecific phylogenies.
1375 *Mol Biol Evol*. 16(1):37–48.

1376

1377 Brander K (1981). Disappearance of common skate *Raia batis* from Irish Sea. *Nature*. 290(5801): 48–
1378 49.

1379

1380 Cannas R, Follesa MC, Cabiddu S, Porcu C, Salvadori S, Iglésias S, Deiana AM, Cau A (2010).
1381 Molecular and morphological evidence of the occurrence of the Norwegian skate *Dipturus*
1382 *nidarosiensis* (Storm, 1881) in the Mediterranean Sea. *Marine Biology Research*. 6(4): 341-350.

1383

1384 Casey JM and Myers RA (1998). Near extinction of a large, widely distributed fish. *Science*. 281: 690–
1385 691.

1386

1387 Clark RS (1926). Rays and skates. A revision of the European species. Fisheries Board for Scotland
1388 Scientific Investigations. 1-66.

1389

1390 Compagno LJV (1990). Alternative life-history styles of cartilaginous fishes in time and
1391 space. Environmental Biology of Fish 10020es. In: Bruton M.N. (Eds.) Alternative life-history styles of
1392 fishes. Developments in environmental biology of fishes (pp 33–75) Springer, Dordrecht.

1393

1394 Cortés E (2000) Life history patterns and correlations in sharks. Reviews in Fisheries Science. 8(4):
1395 299-344.

1396

1397 Costa FO *et al.*, (2012). A ranking system for reference libraries of DNA barcodes: application to
1398 marine fish species from Portugal. PloS one. 7(4): e35858.

1399

1400 Dolgov AV, Drevetnyak KV, Gusev EV (2005). The Status of Skate Stocks in the Barents Sea. Journal
1401 of Northwest Atlantic fishery science. 35: 249–260.

1402

1403 Dominguez VS, Santos RS, Brito A, Alexandrou M, Almada C (2007). Mitochondrial and nuclear
1404 markers reveal isolation by distance and effects of Pleistocene glaciations in the northeastern Atlantic
1405 and Mediterranean populations of the white seabream (*Diplodus sargus*, L.). Journal of Experimental
1406 Marine Biology and Ecology. 346(1-2): 102-113

1407

1408 Duffy JE and Stachowicz JJ (2006). Why biodiversity is important to oceanography: potential roles of
1409 genetic, species, and trophic diversity in pelagic ecosystem processes. Marine Ecology Progress
1410 Series. 311: 179-189.

1411

1412 Dulvy NK, Metcalfe JD, Glanville J, Pawson MG, Reynolds JD (2000). Fishery Stability, Local
1413 Extinctions, and Shifts in Community Structure in Skates. *Conservation biology: the journal of the*
1414 *Society for Conservation Biology*. 14(1): 283–293.

1415

1416 Dulvy NK and Reynolds JD (2002). Predicting extinction vulnerability in Skates. *Conservation biology*.
1417 16(2): 440-450.

1418

1419 Dulvy NK, Notarbartolo di Sciara G, Serena F, Tinti F, Ungaro N, Mancusi C, Ellis J (2006). *Dipturus*
1420 *batis*. The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2006:
1421 e.T39397A10198950. <http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2006.RLTS.T39397A10198950.en>. [26
1422 January 2018].

1423

1424 Dulvy NK, Fowler SL, Musick JA, Cavanagh RD, Kyne PM, Harrison LR (2014). Extinction risk and
1425 conservation of the world's sharks and rays. *eLife*. DOI: 10.7554/eLife.00590

1426

1427 Ebert DA, Compagno LJV (2007). Biodiversity and systematics of skates (Chondrichthyes:
1428 Rajiformes: Rajoidei). *Environ. Biol. Fishes*. 80: 111–124.

1429

1430 Ellis JR, Dulvy NK, Jennings S, Parker-Humphreys M, Rogers SI (2005). Assessing the status of
1431 demersal elasmobranchs in UK waters: a review. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the*
1432 *UK*. 85(05): 1025.

1433

1434 García VB, Lucifora LO, Myers RA (2008). The importance of habitat and life history to extinction risk
1435 in sharks, skates, rays and chimaeras. *Proceedings. Biological sciences / The Royal Society.*
1436 275(1630): 83–89.

1437

1438 Griffiths AM, Miller DD, Egan A, Fox J, Greenfield A, Mariani S (2013). DNA barcoding unveils skate
1439 (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae) species diversity in “ray” products sold across Ireland and the UK. *PeerJ.*
1440 1, p.e129. DOI:10.7717/peerj.129

1441

1442 Griffiths, A. M., Sims, D. W., Cotterel, S. P., Nagar, A. E., Ellis, J. R., Lyngghhhammar, A. ... Genner,
1443 M. J. (2010). Molecular markers reveal spatially segregated cryptic species in a critically endangered
1444 fish, the common skate (*Dipturus batis*). *Proceedings. Biological sciences / The Royal Society.*
1445 277(1687): 1497–1503.

1446

1447 Guindon S, Gascuel O (2003). A Simple, Fast, and Accurate Algorithm to Estimate Large Phylogenies
1448 by Maximum Likelihood. *Systematic biology.* 52(5): 696–704.

1449

1450 Hall TA (1999). BioEdit: a user-friendly biological sequence alignment editor and analysis program for
1451 Windows 95/98/NT. *Nucl. Acids. Symp. Ser.* 41: 95-98.

1452

1453 Heithaus MR, Wirsing AJ, Dill LM (2012). The ecological importance of intact top-predator
1454 populations: a synthesis of 15 years of research in a seagrass ecosystem. *Marine and Freshwater*
1455 *Research.* 63: 1039–1050.

1456

1457 Huelsenbeck JP and Ronquist F (2001). MRBAYES: Bayesian inference of phylogenetic trees.
1458 Bioinformatics. 17(8): 754–755.

1459

1460 ICES (2012). Rays and Skates in the North Sea. ICES Advice 2012, Book 6.

1461

1462 Iglésias SP, Toulhoat L, Sellos DY (2010). Taxonomic confusion and market mislabelling of
1463 threatened skates: important consequences for their conservation status. Aquatic conservation:
1464 marine and freshwater ecosystems. 20(3): 319–333.

1465

1466 Kriwet J, Witzmann F, Klug S, Heidtke UH (2008). First direct evidence of a vertebrate three-level
1467 trophic chain in the fossil record. Proc Biol Sci. 275(1631): 181-6.

1468

1469 Kumar S, Stecher G, Tamuar K (2016). MEGA7: Molecular Evolutionary genetics Analysis Version
1470 for Bigger Datasets. Mol Biol Evol. 33(7): 1870-4

1471

1472 Last PR, Weigmann S, Yang L (2016). Changes to the nomenclature of the skates (Chondrichthyes:
1473 Rajiformes). In book: Rays of the World - supplementary information, Chapter: 2, Publisher: CSIRO
1474 Australian National Fish Collection, Editors: Peter R. Last, Gordon K. Yearsley, pp.11-34

1475

1476 Lynghammar A, Christiansen JS, Griffiths AM, Bakken T (2014). DNA barcoding of the norther
1477 Northeast Atlantic skates (Chondrichthyes, Rajiformes), with remarks on the widely distributed starry
1478 ray. Zoologica Scripta. 43(5): 485-495.

1479

1480 Machado P, Gordo L, Figueiredo I (2004). Skate and ray species composition in mainland Portugal
1481 from the commercial landings. *Aquatic Living Resources*. 17(2): 231-234.

1482

1483 Moreau E (1881). *Histoire Naturelle des Poissons de la France*, Paris, G. Masson.

1484

1485 Moore WS (1995). INFERRING PHYLOGENIES FROM mtDNA VARIATION: MITOCHONDRIAL-
1486 GENE TREES VERSUS NUCLEAR-GENE TREES. *Evolution; international journal of organic*
1487 *evolution*. 49(4): 718–726.

1488

1489 Moura T, Silva MC, Figueiredo I, Gordo L (2008). Molecular barcoding of north-east Atlantic deep-
1490 water sharks: species identification and application to fisheries management and conservation.
1491 *Marine and Freshwater Research*. 59(3): 214.

1492

1493 Neat F, Pinto C, Burrett I, Cowie L, Travis J, Thorburn J, Gibb F, Wright PJ (2015). Site fidelity, survival
1494 and conservation options for the threatened flapper skate (*Dipturus cf. intermedia*). *Aquatic*
1495 *conservation: Marine and Freshwater Ecosystems*. 25(1)

1496

1497 Paradis E (2010). Pegas: an R package for population genetics with an integrated–modular approach.
1498 *Bioinformatics*. 26: 419–420.

1499

1500 Pauly D (1998). Fishing Down Marine Food Webs. *Science*. 279(5352): 860–863.

1501

1502 Reboleira AS, Borges PAV, Gonçalves F, Serrano ARM, Oromi P (2011). The subterranean fauna of
1503 a biodiversity hotspot region - Portugal: an overview and its conservation. *International Journal of*
1504 *Speleology*. 40(1): 23-37

1505

1506 Rozas J, Ferrer-Mata A, Sanchez-DelBarrio JC, Guirao-Rico S, Librado P, Ramos-Onsins SE,
1507 Sanchez-Gracia A (2017). DnaSP v6: DNA Sequence Polymorphism Analysis of Large Datasets. *Mol.*
1508 *Biol. Evol.* (in press).

1509

1510 SERENA F (2005). *Field Identification Guide to the Sharks and Rays of the Mediterranean and Black*
1511 *Sea*. FAO Spec

1512

1513 Serra-Pereira B, Moura T, Griffiths AM, Figueiredo I (2010). Molecular barcoding of skates
1514 (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae) from the southern Northeast Atlantic. *Zoologica scripta*. 40(1): 76–84.

1515

1516 Silva J, Ellis T (2012). Species composition of skates (Rajidae) in commercial fisheries around the
1517 British Isles and their discarding patterns. *J. Fish. Biol.* 80: 1678-1703.

1518

1519 Shark Trust. (2009). *An Illustrated Compendium of Sharks, Skates, Rays and Chimaera*. Chapter 1:
1520 *The British Isles*. Part 1: Skates and Rays.

1521

1522 Shark Trust. (2010). *Shark Focus*. Issue 38, July 2010.

1523

1524 Simpson SJ and Sims DW (2016) Are critically endangered fish back on the menu? Analysis of U.K.
1525 fisheries data suggest post-ban landings of prohibited skates in European waters. *Marine Policy*. 69:
1526 42-51.

1527

1528 The Scottish Fishermen's Federation. (2018).
1529 <http://www.fishingforthetruth.co.uk/environment/scallop-fishing/> [3rd April 2018]

1530

1531 Wise D (2010). Flapper skate conservation in the Orkney Isles. *Shark Focus*. 39: 16-17

1532

1533 Valsecchi E *et al.*, (2005). Rapid miocene-pliocene dispersal and evolution of Mediterranean rajid
1534 fauna as inferred by mitochondrial gene variation. *Journal of evolutionary biology*. 18(2): 436–446.

1535

1536 Viinamäki E (2010). Systematic problems in skates (Batoidea: Rajidae) in Sweden: Generic affiliation
1537 of *Dipturus linteus*, species determination of *Rajella fyllae* and the endangered *Dipturus batis*. Masters
1538 thesis.

1539

1540 Ward RD, Zemplak TS, Innes BH, Last PR, Hebert PD (2005). DNA barcoding Australia's fish species.
1541 *Philos Trans Roy Soc B*. 360(1462): 1847–1857

1542

1543 Ward RD and Holmes BH (2007). An analysis of nucleotide and amino acid variability in the barcode
1544 region of cytochrome c oxidase I (cox1) in fishes. *Molecular ecology notes*. 7(6): 899–907.

1545

1546 Ward RD, Holmes BH, White WT, Last PR (2008). DNA barcoding Australian chondrichthyans: results
1547 and potential uses in conservation. *Marine and Freshwater Research*. 59: 57–71.

1548

1549 Wells AL (1958). *The Observer's Book of Sea Fishes*, London, Frederick Warne and Co Ltd.

1550

1551 World Atlas. (2020). <https://www.worldatlas.com/webimage/countrys/eu.htm>. Downloaded 6 February
1552 2020.

1553

1554 Wynen L, Larson H, Thorburn DC, Peverell S, Morgan DL, Field I, Gibb K (2009). Mitochondrial DNA
1555 supports the identification of two endangered river sharks (*Glyphis glyphis* and *Glyphis garricki*)
1556 across northern Australia. *Marine and Freshwater Research*. 60(6): 554.

1557

1558

1559

1560

1561

1562

1563

1564

1565

1566

1567

1568 **2.8 Supplementary materials: Resolving the spatial distributions of *Dipturus intermedius* and**
1569 ***Dipturus batis* - the two novel taxa formerly known as the common skate.**

1570

1571 Maisie B. Jeffreys¹, Rachel E. Ball², Gui Menezes³, Jonbjorn Palsson³, Christophe Pampoulie⁴, Jamie
1572 R. Stevens¹ & Andrew M. Griffiths^{1*}

1573

1574 *Author of correspondence: A.M.Griffiths2@exeter.ac.uk. +44 (0) 1392 725849

1575

1576

1577

1578

1579

1580

1581

1582

1583

1584

1585

1586

1587

1588

1589

1590

1591

1592

1593

1594 **Appendix 1:** Image of the flapper skate (*Dipturus intermedius*) specimen 'AZP90' from the Azores.

1595



1596

1597

1598

1599

1600

1601

1602

1603

1604

1605

1606

1607 **Appendix 2:** Capture locations for all *Dipturus* species collected and control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) GenBank accession
 1608 numbers. 'n/a' indicates sequences were not sequenced for this gene. CR and COI trees can be found in Figure three and two of the main text.,
 1609 respectively
 1610

Isolate	Capture date	Latitude	Longitude	Location	Clade membership	CR accession no	Branch number in CR trees	COI accession no	Branch number in COI trees
SH183	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392066	3	n/a	n/a
SH184	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392066	3	n/a	n/a
SH186	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392066	3	n/a	n/a
SH194	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392066	3	n/a	n/a
SH181	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392066	3	n/a	n/a

SH199	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	MH581188	5	n/a	n/a
SH195	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH185	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH182	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH193	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH192	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH187	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH191	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH188	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a

SH190	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH189	01/06/2012	60.716	-2.658	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH162	01/06/2012	60.050	-1.417	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
SH163	01/06/2012	60.050	-1.417	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
AZP90	28/05/2011	37.741	-25.676	<i>Azores</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	MH581186	6	Submit to Genbank	4
D45	02/06/2012	37.741	-25.676	<i>Azores</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	MH581187	6	Submit to Genbank	4
D4471	May 2012	63.330	-22.485	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392080	14	n/a	n/a
D461	May 2012	63.421	-22.544	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D451	May 2012	63.606	-22.587	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a

D462	May 2012	63.421	-22.544	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4172	May 2012	63.333	-17.396	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4173	May 2012	63.333	-17.396	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4181	May 2012	63.388	-17.306	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4231	May 2012	63.444	-14.520	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4421	May 2012	63.123	-20.329	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4452	May 2012	63.432	-21.551	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4511	May 2012	63.464	-23.241	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D291	May 2013	63.155	-20.575	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a

D463	May 2012	63.421	-22.544	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2971	May 2013	63.155	-20.575	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2101	May 2013	63.135	-20.447	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2102	May 2013	63.135	-20.447	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2301	May 2013	63.464	-15.523	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2331	May 2013	63.456	-15.580	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2371	May 2013	63.315	-17.106	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2402	May 2013	63.153	-20.281	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2403	May 2013	63.153	-20.281	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a

D2441	May 2013	63.276	-21.386	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2472	May 2013	63.422	-21.494	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2542	May 2013	63.480	-23.066	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4178	May 2012	63.333	-17.396	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4182	May 2012	63.388	-17.306	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4391	May 2012	63.425	-16.485	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4451	May 2012	63.432	-21.551	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4481	May 2012	63.283	-23.376	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4521	May 2012	63.482	-23.066	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a

D4522	May 2012	63.482	-23.066	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D4541	May 2012	63.524	-23.183	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D5131	May 2011	63.420	-15.472	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D5281	May 2011	63.422	-16.494	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D5321	May 2011	63.176	-20.204	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D5391	May 2011	63.435	-21.411	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D5392	May 2011	63.435	-21.411	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D5393	May 2011	63.435	-21.411	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D5461	May 2011	63.318	-22.457	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a

D5462	May 2011	63.318	-22.457	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D5471	May 2011	63.279	-23.384	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D21342	May 2013	63.333	-17.390	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D2345	May 2013	63.392	-17.157	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
D5132	May 2011	63.420	-15.471	<i>Iceland</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	n/a	n/a
Nor	20/02/2009	58.4	3.6	<i>Eastern North Sea</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	n/a	n/a
12,37	26/08/2008	60.1	-0.500	<i>Shetlands</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	Submit to Genbank	5
337	16/03/2008	56.7	-6.000	<i>Atlantic</i>	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065	4	Submit to Genbank	5
12,87	11/2008	50.1	-8.800	<i>Celtic Sea</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068	15	Submit to Genbank	15

3,8	27/01/2008	50.6	-8.300	<i>Celtic Sea</i>	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392070	16	Submit to Genbank	16
RJ01	Unknown	38.000	-9.000	<i>Portugal</i>	<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GU595172	8	n/a	n/a
RJ02	Unknown	38.000	-9.000	<i>Portugal</i>	<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GU595172	8	n/a	n/a
RJ03	Unknown	38.000	-9.000	<i>Portugal</i>	<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GU595175	11	n/a	n/a
RJ04	Unknown	38.000	-9.000	<i>Portugal</i>	<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GU595175	11	n/a	n/a
Bar07245	19/02/2006	41.926	-65.809	<i>Nova Scotia</i>	<i>Dipturus laevis</i>	MH581189	12	n/a	n/a
Bar06125	01/01/2007	42.884	-65.058	<i>Nova Scotia</i>	<i>Dipturus laevis</i>	MH581190	13	n/a	n/a

1611

1612 **Appendix 3:** Information of all sequences mined from GenBank used to construct control region
 1613 sequence tree. * Indicates ‘common skate’ sequences for which there were latitude and longitude
 1614 information available, these were plotted onto the distribution map and used for the haplotype
 1615 network. Control region (CR) trees can be found in Figure three of the main text.
 1616

Species	GenBank accession number	Branch number in CR sequence trees
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	GQ392097	31
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	GQ392098	32
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	GQ392099	33
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	GQ392100	34
<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392065 *	4
<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	GQ392066 *	3
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392067 *	17
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392068 *	18
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392069 *	19
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392070 *	16
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392071 *	20
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392072 *	21
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392073 *	22
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392074 *	23

<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392075 *	24
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392076 *	25
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392077 *	26
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392078 *	24
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392079 *	24
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392080 *	14
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GQ392081 *	27
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	GU477349	28
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GU595173	9
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GU595172	8
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GU595174	10
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GU595175	11
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GQ392095	8
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	GQ392096	9
<i>Mitsukurina owstoni</i>	NC_011825.1:16685-17743	1
<i>Scyliorhinus canicula</i>	Y16067.1:12802-13851	2
<i>Dipturus kwangtugensis</i>	KF318309.2:16032-16753	30
<i>Dipturus trachyderma</i>	NC_027521.1:15660-16907	29

1617

1618

1619

1620

1621

1622 **Appendix 4:** Information of all sequences mined from GenBank used to cytochrome oxidase I (COI)
 1623 sequence tree. * Indicates 'common skate' sequences for which there were latitude and longitude
 1624 information available, these were plotted onto the distribution map. COI trees can be found in Figure
 1625 two of the main text.

1626

Species	GenBank accession number	Branch number in COI trees
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KC262633	25
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KX783029	26
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KX783030	22
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KX783031	27
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KX783032	22
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KX783033	22
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KX783034	22
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KX783035	28
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KX783036	22
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KU761959	29
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KU761958	30
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604234	24
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604235	24
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604236	24
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604237	24
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604238	23
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604239	23
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604240	24
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604241	23
<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604242	23

<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	KF604243	23
<i>Dipturus laevis</i>	JF895055	18
<i>Dipturus laevis</i>	JF895056	19
<i>Dipturus laevis</i>	JF895057	17
<i>Dipturus laevis</i>	JF895058	20
<i>Dipturus laevis</i>	JF895059	17
<i>Dipturus kwangtungensis</i>	EU339344	31
<i>Dipturus kwangtungensis</i>	EU339345	32
<i>Dipturus kwangtungensis</i>	EU339346	32
<i>Dipturus kwangtungensis</i>	EU339347	33
<i>Dipturus kwangtungensis</i>	KF318309.2:5541-6177	34
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KJ709522	11
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	HM043215	9
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909393	7
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909394	8
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909395	7
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909396	7
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909397	7
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909398	7
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909399	7
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909400	7
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909401	7
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KY909402	7
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	KU761956	12
<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	JQ774530	10
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	KF604218	14
<i>Dipturus batis</i>	KF604219	14

<i>Dipturus batis</i>	KF604220	13
<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	KF604221	6
<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	KF604222	6
<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	KF604223	6
<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	KJ204831	6
<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	JQ774529 *	3
<i>Dipturus australis</i>	DQ108186	40
<i>Dipturus australis</i>	DQ108187	40
<i>Dipturus australis</i>	DQ108188	39
<i>Dipturus cerva</i>	DQ108189	35
<i>Dipturus whitleyi</i>	DQ108179	45
<i>Dipturus whitleyi</i>	DQ108180	46
<i>Dipturus whitleyi</i>	DQ108181	46
<i>Dipturus whitleyi</i>	DQ108190	46
<i>Mitsukurina owstoni</i>	EU398906	1
<i>Scyliorhinus canicula</i>	KM820106	2
<i>Dipturus trachyderma</i>	KR152643.1:5538-6174	21
<i>Dipturus confusus</i>	EU398770	36
<i>Dipturus confusus</i>	EU398771	36
<i>Dipturus confusus</i>	EU398772	37
<i>Dipturus confusus</i>	EU398773	36
<i>Dipturus confusus</i>	EU398774	36
<i>Dipturus canutus</i>	EU398776	41
<i>Dipturus canutus</i>	EU398775	42
<i>Dipturus lemprieri</i>	EU398769	38
<i>Dipturus gudgeri</i>	EU398763	44
<i>Dipturus gudgeri</i>	EU398764	44

<i>Dipturus gudgeri</i>	EU398765	44
<i>Dipturus gudgeri</i>	EU398766	43
<i>Dipturus gudgeri</i>	EU398767	44
<i>Dipturus gudgeri</i>	EU398768	44

1627

1628 **Appendix 5:** Substitution model analysis for control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI)

1629 region sequences performed in MEGA 7.0.26.

CR			
Model	#Param	BIC	AICc
HKY+G	70	6481.865	5919.843
T92+G	68	6485.419	5939.443
HKY+G+I	71	6491.895	5921.85
TN93+G	71	6491.899	5921.854
HKY+I	70	6494.68	5932.658
T92+G+I	69	6495.542	5941.543
T92+I	68	6497.111	5951.134
TN93+G+I	72	6501.929	5923.862
TN93+I	71	6504.702	5934.657
GTR+G	74	6514.456	5920.344
HKY	69	6516.206	5962.206
T92	67	6518.362	5980.409
GTR+G+I	75	6524.491	5922.358
TN93	70	6526.24	5964.218
GTR+I	74	6526.288	5932.177
GTR	73	6545.073	5958.983
K2+G	67	6606.359	6068.406
K2+G+I	68	6616.394	6070.418
K2+I	67	6617.147	6079.194
K2	66	6630.748	6100.818
JC+G	66	6652.049	6122.119
JC+G+I	67	6662.084	6124.131
JC+I	66	6663.487	6133.557
JC	65	6670.748	6148.842
COI			
Model	#Param	BIC	AICc
T92+G	92	4734.67	4005.009
K2+G	91	4738.077	4016.338
T92+G+I	93	4740.404	4002.82
TN93+G	95	4740.848	3987.421
HKY+G	94	4742.721	3997.216
K2+G+I	92	4746.348	4016.686
TN93+G+I	96	4750.613	3989.264
HKY+G+I	95	4750.842	3997.415
T92+I	92	4755.899	4026.237
TN93+I	95	4759.593	4006.166
K2+I	91	4761.548	4039.809

HKY+I	94	4766.246	4020.741
GTR+G	98	4770.624	3993.434
GTR+G+I	99	4772.305	3987.193
GTR+I	98	4791.582	4014.391
JC+G	90	4914.487	4200.671
JC+G+I	91	4923.098	4201.359
JC+I	90	4930.72	4216.903
K2	90	4931.768	4217.951
T92	91	4933.152	4211.412
HKY	93	4944.333	4206.749
TN93	94	4949.552	4204.046
GTR	97	4968.974	4199.705
JC	89	5077.071	4371.177

1630

1631

1632

1633

1634

1635

1636

1637

1638

1639

1640

1641

1642

1643

1644

1645 **Appendix 6.** A breakdown of the number of control region (CR) haplotypes per location for the flapper
 1646 skate (*Dipturus intermedius*) and the blue skate (*Dipturus batis*). This includes sequences
 1647 downloaded from Genbank for which there was location information available.

Flapper skate (<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>)		
Population	Number of individuals	Number of haplotypes
Atlantic	43	2
Celtic Sea	No samples obtained from this region	No samples obtained from this region
Rockall	No samples obtained from this region	No samples obtained from this region
Iceland	No samples obtained from this region	No samples obtained from this region
North Sea	21	2
Azores	2	1
Blue skate (<i>Dipturus batis</i>)		
Population	Number of individuals	Number of haplotypes
Atlantic	20	3
Celtic Sea	67	13
Rockall	6	3
Iceland	44	2
North Sea	No samples obtained from this region	No samples obtained from this region
Azores	No samples obtained from this region	No samples obtained from this region

1648

1649

1650

1651 **Chapter 3: NextRAD and mitochondrial DNA**
1652 **sequencing reveal hidden diversity within**
1653 **vulnerable species of batoid fish.**

1654

1655 The supplementary materials for this chapter can be found at the end of the chapter.

1656

1657 **3.1 Abstract**

1658

1659 Concern is growing over the conservation status of batoids (skates and rays) worldwide, with around
1660 20% now threatened with extinction. Typically, conservation work is confounded by taxonomic
1661 confusion, largely due to the high level of morphological and ecological conservatism within this group.
1662 However, molecular markers have proven to be useful in constructing batoid phylogenies, even
1663 identifying examples of cryptic speciation. In the present study, we utilise mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA)
1664 and Nextera-tagmented reductively-amplified DNA (nextRAD) sequencing to
1665 resolve *Raja* and *Dipturus* phylogenies in European species that remain surrounded with
1666 taxonomic uncertainty. RaxML trees built from mtDNA and nextRAD data do not support the current
1667 separation of the thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) and the Madeiran skate (*Raja*
1668 *maderensis*), consistent with previous studies indicating *R. maderensis* may be a distinct
1669 morphotype of the polytypic *R. clavata*. Additionally, results revealed the genetic distinctiveness of
1670 skate populations (longnosed skate (*Dipturus oxyrinchus*) and the flapper skate (*D. intermedius*))
1671 in the Azores and surrounding Atlantic seamounts, highlighting the biodiverse nature of the
1672 region. Norwegian skate (*Dipturus nidarosiensis*) from the Mediterranean also appeared to be
1673 genetically distinct from those in the North Atlantic, but the magnitude of sequence divergence
1674 generally argues against the cryptic speciation. Overall, nextRAD data aided in the fine-tuning of

1675 results from traditional mtDNA markers, revealing significant amounts of 'hidden diversity' within
1676 these species of vulnerable batoid fish.

1677

1678 **3.2 Introduction**

1679

1680 Batoids (rays and skates) are one of the most endangered groups of vertebrates; due to their low
1681 fecundity, slow growth rate and the late age at which they reach maturity, they are highly vulnerable
1682 to overfishing (García *et al.*, 2008; Dulvy *et al.*, 2014). Growing concern is therefore mounting over
1683 the status of batoid fish worldwide. In a recent systematic evaluation of elasmobranchs, Dulvy *et al.*,
1684 (2014) found that five of the seven most threatened families are rays, with around 20% now threatened
1685 with extinction. Batoid fish also represent a significant conservation challenge, as despite being more
1686 speciose than all the sharks groups combined, they exhibit huge amounts of ecological and
1687 morphological conservatism (Ebert and Compagno, 2007; Last *et al.*, 2016). As a result, effective
1688 management is confounded by difficulties in the identification of species and species boundaries, a
1689 fundamental concept for conservation and management (Ball *et al.*, 2016).

1690 The application of molecular methods for resolving elasmobranch phylogenies compliments the use
1691 of morphological data, particularly as molecular markers have been useful in identifying cryptic
1692 species, even within well-studied batoids (Whitey, 1939 White, 1930; McEachran and Fechhelm,
1693 1982; McEachran and Dunn, 1998; Sandoval-Castillo *et al.*, 2004; Toffoli *et al.*, 2008; Griffiths *et*
1694 *al.*, 2010; Iglésias *et al.*, 2010; Sandoval-Castillo *et al.*, 2011; White & Last, 2012; Weigmann,
1695 2016). Perhaps one of the most widely used markers, mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) offers the
1696 advantage of uniparental, haploid inheritance, resulting in a quarter of the effective population size of
1697 nuclear genes. Subsequently, mtDNA has a higher magnitude of genetic differentiation among
1698 recently isolated species, thus providing greater phylogenetic resolution for recently diverged taxa
1699 (Billington, 2003; Birky *et al.*, 1983). This feature is particularly relevant for elasmobranchs, which can

1700 be characterised by some of the slowest evolving genomes of the vertebrates (Venkatesh, 2014). The
1701 mitochondrial 'barcoding' gene, cytochrome oxidase subunit I (COI), and the control region (CR), have
1702 been utilised significantly for phylogenetics, and can reveal differentiation at fine taxonomic scales
1703 (Hebert *et al.*, 2003a; Spies *et al.*, 2006; Griffiths *et al.*, 2011; Serra-Pereira *et al.*, 2011; Coulson *et*
1704 *al.*, 2011; Mabragaña *et al.*, 2011; Lynghammar *et al.*, 2014).

1705 Despite the utility of mtDNA sequencing, several studies have suggested that phylogenies based
1706 solely on mtDNA can be misleading, as mtDNA has been known to obscure species boundaries in
1707 certain taxa (Avice, 1994; Giannasi *et al.*, 2001; Shaw, 2002). It has been argued that the evolutionary
1708 history of the mitochondrial genome, including recombination, hybridization, its small effective
1709 population size, introgression, and neutrality, can produce complex patterns of variation (Ballard &
1710 Whitlock, 2004). Furthermore, technical problems can arise with a lack of homoplasmy in mitochondrial
1711 data sets with more homogeneous among-site substitution patterns (Lin & Danforth, 2004; see
1712 Rubinoff & Holland, 2005 for a review). One solution to this problem is to include independent nuclear
1713 DNA (nDNA) markers. In general, nDNA suffers less from polymerase chain reaction (PCR) artefacts
1714 and biased base composition (Lin & Danforth, 2004; Rubinoff & Holland, 2005). Studies employing
1715 mtDNA and nDNA have been used to resolve Selachii phylogenies, but have been utilised less for
1716 the comparably under-researched batoids. However, the development of reduced-representation
1717 sequencing methods has revolutionized the field of phylogenomics and can provide high-resolution
1718 genomic data for non-model organisms such as skates and rays (Emerson *et al.*, 2010; Keller *et*
1719 *al.*, 2013; Xu *et al.*, 2014). Nextera-tagmented reductively-amplified DNA (nextRAD), an adaptation
1720 of RAD-seq, is a reduced representation technique that allows rapid sequencing of thousands of
1721 homologous regions from degraded tissue, both with and without an available reference genome
1722 (Davey *et al.*, 2010). It differs from traditional RAD-seq in that it does not use restriction enzymes to
1723 reduce the complexity of the genome. Instead, the DNA is fragmented with Nextera transposomes,
1724 which also add a short adapter sequence (Appendix one, supplementary materials). The smaller
1725 number of steps in the protocol when compared to traditional RAD-seq reduces loss of DNA during
1726 library creation, allowing much lower input compared to other methods (Elfekih *et al.*, 2018; Eric

1727 Johnson, personal communication, 2018). Hence, genome-wide information can be obtained from
1728 single individuals of non-model organisms utilizing very little tissue (Russello *et al.*, 2015; Filatov *et*
1729 *al.*, 2016; Fu *et al.*, 2017; Elfekih *et al.*, 2018), an important consideration when working with
1730 endangered batoids that can be difficult to sample.

1731

1732 Despite the success of molecular markers in phylogenetics, taxonomic questions still surround many
1733 species of skates and rays, particularly those inhabiting relatively isolated regions. For example, the
1734 polytypic nature and wide geographic range of the thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) means this species
1735 is often misidentified, and it is currently unclear as to whether records of *R. clavata* from Madeira and
1736 the Azores actually refer to the endemic Madeiran skate (*Raja maderensis*), a local Azorean form or
1737 subspecies (Ball *et al.*, 2016). Despite formal separation of the thornback ray and Madeiran skate,
1738 mtDNA has been unsuccessful in supporting the distinctiveness of *R. maderensis*, and delineation of
1739 these species is currently ambiguous (Ball *et al.*, 2016). Furthermore, unexpectedly highly divergent
1740 thornback ray haplotypes have been observed off the coast of Portugal, despite no known barrier to
1741 interpopulation gene flow in the region (Ball *et al.*, 2016). Preliminary mtDNA data also suggests a
1742 cryptic *Dipturus* species from the Azores could be present, perhaps misidentified as the longnosed
1743 skate (*Dipturus oxyrinchus*; Andrew Griffiths, unpubl. data). This is highly consistent with previous
1744 research that have observed genetic differences between populations of marine organisms from the
1745 Azores and the rest of the North Atlantic (Chevlot *et al.*, 2006; Stefanni *et al.*, 2006; Dominguez *et al.*,
1746 2007; Naylor *et al.*, 2012; Ball *et al.*, 2016). Regional differentiation is also frequently recorded in the
1747 Mediterranean, as the Atlantic-Mediterranean transition acts as an important genetic barrier for many
1748 marine species (Borsa *et al.*, 1997; Zane *et al.*, 2000; Wilke & Pfenninger 2002; Coyer *et al.*, 2003;
1749 Duran *et al.*, 2004; Gysels *et al.*, 2004; Olsen *et al.*, 2004; Baus *et al.*, 2005; Cimmaruta *et al.*, 2005;
1750 Nakadate *et al.*, 2005; Provan *et al.*, 2005; Chevlot *et al.*, 2006; Griffiths *et al.*, 2011). This has led
1751 to significant spatial genetic structuring across the transition and even examples of cryptic speciation,
1752 which further complicate conservation assessments (e.g. Muricy, 1996; Carreras-Carbonell *et al.*,
1753 2005; Remerie *et al.*, 2006). Currently, there is confusion surrounding the taxonomic status of the

1754 Norwegian skate (*Dipturus nidarosiensis*) in the Mediterranean, a near-threatened species of benthic
1755 skate found throughout the Eastern North Atlantic (Ebert & Stehann, 2013). It has been discovered in
1756 the Mediterranean only recently (Cannas *et al.*, 2010), and it is not clear whether records of *D.*
1757 *nidarosiensis* from the region are distinct from those across the rest of the North Atlantic.
1758 Morphological evidence suggests that several specimens collected from the Sardinian Channel and
1759 off the coast of Portugal could refer to a smaller, undescribed *Dipturus* species (Cannas *et al.*, 2010;
1760 Ebert & Stehann, 2013; M. Stehmann, unpubl. data).

1761

1762 The primary goals of the present study were to (1) assess the utility of NextRAD, in combination with
1763 COI and CR sequencing, in providing a high-resolution batoid phylogeny; (2) to resolve the question
1764 of whether the thornback ray and Madeiran skate are distinct species or not; (3) to examine if
1765 Norwegian skate from the Mediterranean are genetically distinct from those across the rest of the
1766 North Atlantic; and (4) to determine if there is an additional cryptic *Dipturus* species present in the
1767 Azores.

1768

1769 **3.3 Methods**

1770

1771 **3.3.1 Sample collection and DNA extraction**

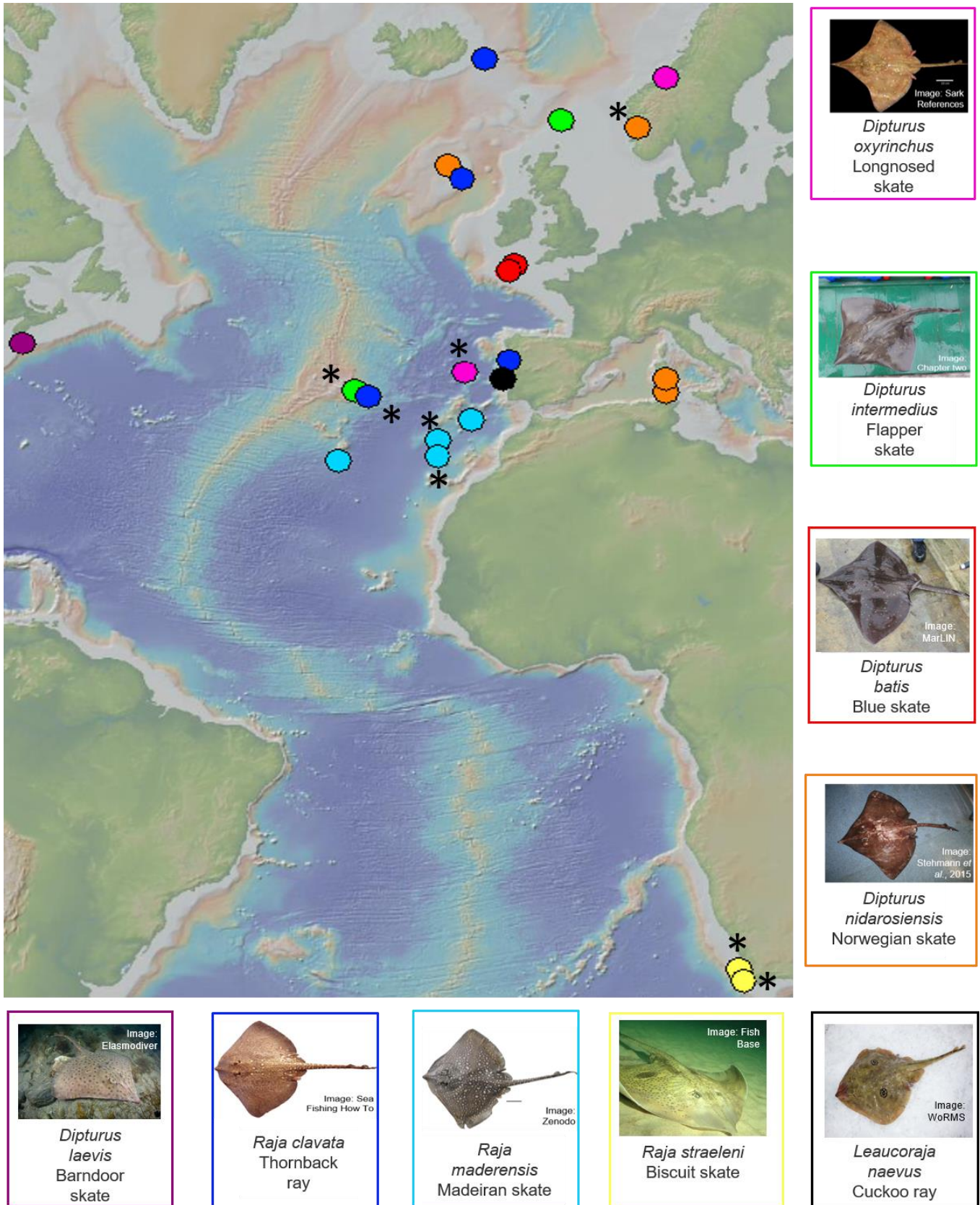
1772

1773 Samples were obtained from fin clips from *Dipturus* and *Raja* species, taken at various locations
1774 across the North Atlantic (Figure one). For the *Dipturus* genus, the following specimens were sampled:
1775 two blue skate from the Celtic Sea; one longnosed skate each from the Azores, Portugal and Norway;
1776 two flapper skate from the Shetlands and one from the Azores; two Norwegian skate from the
1777 Mediterranean, one from Rockall and one from Norway. For the *Raja* genus, two thornback rays from
1778 Portugal, one from Rockall, one from Norway and one from the Azores were sampled, along with two

1779 Madeiran skate from Madeira and two from seamounts in the Azores. Two biscuit skate (*Raja*
1780 *straelen*) samples were also included in analysis as a comparison for *R. clavata*/*R. maderensis*. Two
1781 cuckoo ray (*Leucoraja naevus*) individuals were also sampled from Portugal which were identified as
1782 a suitable outgroup following Naylor *et al.* (2016). For detail latitude and longitude information and
1783 GenBank accession numbers for all species, see Appendix two, supplementary materials. All
1784 individuals were identified by fisheries biologists upon sampling, using biological keys. Tissue
1785 samples were then preserved in absolute ethanol prior to storage at -20°C. A total of 26 individuals
1786 were sampled and sequenced. Genomic DNA was extracted from all 26 samples using the Qiagen
1787 DNeasy Blood and Tissue Kit (Venlo, Netherlands), including treatment with RNase (2 µl of
1788 100mg/ml), and run on a 1% agarose gel to assess their quality and concentration. The concentration
1789 of double stranded DNA (dsDNA) was further quantified with fluorometry using the Invitrogen Qubit
1790 Assay.

1791

1792



1793 **Figure 1.** Map detailing the locations of specimens sampled in the current study. * Indicates the exact
 1794 latitude and longitude of the sample was unknown, in this instance the point shows an approximate
 1795 location. All points represent one specimen.

1796 **3.3.2 MtDNA sequencing and phylogenetic analysis**

1797

1798 All individuals, except those that already had data on Genbank (Appendix two, supplementary
1799 materials), were sequenced for a partial region of the mitochondrial CR, following Griffiths *et al.*,
1800 (2010) and the COI gene following Ward *et al.*, (2005). PCR products were sequenced by Source
1801 Bioscience, (Nottingham, UK) and the results checked by eye in BIOEDIT version 7.1.11 for
1802 ambiguous base calls and sequencing errors (Hall, 1999).

1803

1804 Mitochondrial CR and COI datasets were concatenated and phylogenetic analysis performed in
1805 RAxML v.8.2.4 under the GTRCAT and HKY85 model (Stamatakis, 2014). The most appropriate
1806 substitution model for phylogenetic analyses was determined using MEGA 7.0.26 (Kumar *et al.*,
1807 2016). All trees were rooted using a *Leucoraja naevus* outgroup (mtDNA accession number CR=
1808 AY218369.1, COI= HQ603898.1) and 1000 bootstrap replicates was performed (Stamatakis, Hoover,
1809 & Rougemont, 2008). The resulting trees were visualised in FigTree v1.4.3 (Rambaut, 2014), where
1810 all branches with bootstrap values below 50% were collapsed to produce the final tree topology. The
1811 number of polymorphic and monomorphic sites were calculated in DnaSP v.5.1 (Rozas *et al.*, 2003).
1812 Pairwise distances at different taxonomic levels (congeneric and confamilial) were estimated using
1813 the Kimura 2-parameter (K2P) distance model (Kimura, 1980), implemented in MEGA 7.0.26 (Kumar
1814 *et al.*, 2016)

1815

1816 **3.3.3 NextRAD DNA sequencing and phylogenetic analysis**

1817

1818 For each sample, an aliquot of DNA was sent to SNPsaurus LLC (Oregon, USA) for nextRAD-seq,
1819 due to its ability to produce RAD libraries from lower quantities of input DNA. This was particularly
1820 relevant for the degraded samples in the present study, which varied in quality and concentration
1821 (Appendix three, supplementary materials). In order to act as a quality control, duplicates of samples
1822 Bar06125, D51, C018 and D45 were sent for sequencing, totalling 30 samples. Genomic DNA was
1823 converted into nextRAD genotyping-by-sequencing libraries (SNPsaurus, LLC) as in Russello *et al.*,

1824 (2015) and first fragmented with Nextera reagent (Illumina, Inc), which also ligates short adapter
1825 sequences to the ends of the fragments (Appendix one, supplementary materials). The Nextera
1826 reaction was scaled for fragmenting 25 ng of genomic DNA, although 50 ng of genomic DNA was
1827 used for input to compensate for the amount of degraded DNA in the samples and to increase
1828 fragment sizes. Fragmented DNA was then amplified for 27 cycles at 74 degrees, with one of the
1829 primers matching the adapter and extending 10 nucleotides into the genomic DNA with the selective
1830 sequence GTGTAGAGCC. Thus, only fragments starting with a sequence that can be hybridized by
1831 the selective sequence of the primer were efficiently amplified. The nextRAD libraries were sequenced
1832 on a HiSeq 4000 with one lane of 150 bp reads (University of Oregon).

1833

1834 The quality of the raw reads was checked using FASTQC v (Andrews, 2010), revealing a drop off in
1835 quality above 120 bp. The process_radtags programme of Stacks v1.45 (Catchen *et al.*, 2013) was
1836 subsequently run with the -no_barcode option to truncate reads to 120 bp using the -t flag. RAD
1837 check was disabled using the -disable_rad_check option and any reads with low quality scores or an
1838 uncalled base were discarded using the -q and -c flags, respectively. These 'cleaned reads' for each
1839 sample were then used to run lpyrad v.0.6.15 using the denovo assembly method and default
1840 parameters (Eaton & Overcast, 2016). The resulting clusters represent putative RAD loci shared
1841 across samples. To test the effects of missing data, four datasets with different thresholds for the
1842 minimum number of samples per locus (ms) were run. A 'generous' dataset was included where ms
1843 was set to two (ms2), because the majority of species (or populations) were represented by at least
1844 two samples. Ms30 represented a 'reduced' dataset of loci shared by all individuals. Ms4 (default
1845 parameter) and ms12 were used as intermediate thresholds.

1846

1847 Concatenated SNP data was used to infer phylogenetic relationships using the GTRCAT substitution
1848 model implemented in RAxML v.8.2.4 (Stamatakis, 2014). All trees were rooted using the *Leucoraja*
1849 *naevus* outgroup and 1000 bootstrap replicates were performed (Stamatakis, Hoover, &
1850 Rougemont, 2008). A consensus tree for each dataset was built using the Consensus Tree Builder in

1851 Geneious 6.0.6 (Biomatters, Auckland, New Zealand), support threshold was set to 50% with a 10%
1852 burn-in. The resulting trees of all analyses were visualised in FigTree v1.4.3 (Rambaut, 2014), where
1853 bootstrap values were plotted onto the most likely tree obtained from RaxML. As a quality control,
1854 trees were built both with and without duplicate samples from the ms4 dataset. Given that RAXML
1855 violates several assumptions inherent in SNP data (see Leaché & Oaks, 2017 for a review), a
1856 phylogenetic tree was also built using SVDquartet, a quartet-based method developed specifically for
1857 SNP data (Chhifman & Kubatko, 2014), implemented in PAUP (Swofford, 1993). A multispecies
1858 coalescent model was used with 1000 bootstrap replicates, with all trees rooted with the *L. naevus*
1859 outgroup. The 50% consensus tree produced by SVDquartet was then analysed. Combining RAXML
1860 and SVDquartet analysis to RAD-seq SNP data processed via the lpyrad pipeline has previously been
1861 utilised in phylogenetic studies (Anderson *et al.*, 2017). Pairwise distances at different taxonomic
1862 levels (confamilial, congeneric and conspecific) were estimated using the Kimura 2-parameter (K2P)
1863 distance model (Kimura, 1980), implemented in MEGA 7.0.26 (Kumar *et al.*, 2016).

1864

1865 **3.4 Results**

1866

1867 **3.4.1 Variability in mitochondrial genes**

1868

1869 The alignment of the COI and CR genes consisted of 569 and 695 bp respectively. Considering all
1870 species in the dataset, overall mean values of pairwise KP2 sequence divergence values were similar
1871 for both the COI (0.067%) and CR (0.076%) genes. After confirming homogeneity of phylogenetic
1872 signal of the two sequence sets (partition homogeneity test $p=1.00$; Swofford, 2000), alignments were
1873 concatenated. Other parameters describing variability in the mitochondrial genes can be found in
1874 Table one.

1875

1876 **Table 1.** Characterisation of sequence variation in the cytochrome oxidase I (COI) and control region
1877 (CR) mitochondrial genes.

Parameters	COI gene	CR gene
Alignment length (bp)	569	695
Polymorphic sites	110	196
Monomorphic sites	458	480
Parsimony informative sites	77	91
Haplotype diversity (Hd)	0.930	0.987
Nucleotide diversity (Pi)	0.063	0.069

1878

1879

1880 **3.4.2 MtDNA phylogenetic analyses**

1881

1882 CR (695 bp) and COI (569 bp) genes were concatenated to produce a 1264 bp alignment. The final
1883 concatenated data matrix contained 306 polymorphic and 938 monomorphic sites. Within-species
1884 K2P mean distance (0.42%) was 10x lower than average congeneric distance in the *Dipturus* genus
1885 (4.27%) and 4x lower than in the *Raja* genus (1.81%). Average confamilial distance was 9.40% (Table
1886 two, three). The maximum intraspecific distance (1.35%) was observed for the species *D. oxyrinchus*,
1887 whilst *D. batis* had the lowest (0%, Table two). Although, this is not surprising given that all *D. batis*
1888 individuals in the present study were sampled from the Celtic Sea. A more accurate representation of
1889 intraspecific distance for *D. batis* may be obtained by sequencing more individuals from different
1890 locations.

1891

	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	
1 <i>R. clavata</i> - Rockall		0.0000	0.0016	0.0121	0.0105	0.0113	0.0089	0.0072	0.0105	0.0153	0.0162	0.0951	0.0942	0.0951	0.0942	0.0950	0.0970	0.0988	0.0988	0.0933	0.0905	0.0905	0.0905	0.0915	0.2094	
2 <i>R. clavata</i> - Portugal	0.1548		0.0016	0.0121	0.0105	0.0113	0.0089	0.0072	0.0105	0.0153	0.0162	0.0951	0.0942	0.0951	0.0942	0.0950	0.0970	0.0988	0.0988	0.0933	0.0905	0.0905	0.0905	0.0915	0.2094	
3 <i>R. clavata</i> - Norway	0.1052	0.1437		0.0137	0.0089	0.0097	0.0105	0.0088	0.0089	0.0170	0.0178	0.0951	0.0942	0.0970	0.0961	0.0969	0.0970	0.0988	0.0988	0.0951	0.0923	0.0923	0.0923	0.0933	0.2117	
4 <i>R. clavata</i> - Portugal	0.1158	0.1440	0.1140		0.0154	0.0162	0.0137	0.0121	0.0154	0.0211	0.0219	0.0990	0.0981	0.0990	0.0981	0.0989	0.1010	0.1027	0.1027	0.0971	0.0951	0.0951	0.0951	0.0942	0.2084	
5 <i>R. maderensis</i> - Madeira	0.1226	0.1795	0.1121	0.1358		0.0008	0.0016	0.0032	0.0000	0.0186	0.0195	0.0942	0.0933	0.0943	0.0933	0.0934	0.0942	0.0961	0.0961	0.0924	0.0924	0.0924	0.0924	0.0916	0.2107	
6 <i>R. maderensis</i> - Madeira	0.1174	0.1735	0.1009	0.1418	0.0701		0.0024	0.0040	0.0008	0.0195	0.0203	0.0951	0.0942	0.0952	0.0942	0.0943	0.0951	0.0970	0.0970	0.0933	0.0915	0.0915	0.0915	0.0907	0.2117	
7 <i>R. maderensis</i> - Irving seamount	0.1104	0.1674	0.0991	0.1314	0.0693	0.0643		0.0016	0.0016	0.0170	0.0178	0.0942	0.0933	0.0924	0.0914	0.0915	0.0942	0.0961	0.0961	0.0906	0.0906	0.0906	0.0906	0.0897	0.2084	
8 <i>R. maderensis</i> - Siene seamount	0.1377	0.1867	0.1240	0.1526	0.1114	0.0957	0.0850		0.0032	0.0170	0.0178	0.0951	0.0942	0.0933	0.0924	0.0932	0.0952	0.0970	0.0970	0.0914	0.0905	0.0905	0.0905	0.0897	0.2092	
9 <i>R. clavata</i> - Azores	0.1898	0.2484	0.1814	0.1976	0.1597	0.1454	0.1258	0.1756		0.0186	0.0195	0.0942	0.0933	0.0943	0.0933	0.0934	0.0942	0.0961	0.0961	0.0924	0.0924	0.0924	0.0924	0.0916	0.2107	
10 <i>R. straelini</i>	0.1799	0.2211	0.1758	0.1859	0.2160	0.2093	0.2040	0.2264	0.2931		0.0008	0.0933	0.0924	0.0906	0.0897	0.0923	0.0942	0.0978	0.0978	0.0923	0.0923	0.0923	0.0923	0.0914	0.2105	
11 <i>R. straelini</i>	0.1869	0.2204	0.1765	0.1815	0.2135	0.2089	0.1971	0.2258	0.2716	0.0905		0.0924	0.0914	0.0897	0.0887	0.0914	0.0933	0.0988	0.0988	0.0932	0.0932	0.0932	0.0932	0.0924	0.2116	
12 <i>D. oxyrinchus</i> - Norway	0.9778	0.6576	0.6631	0.5861	0.6689	0.6966	0.6573	0.7060	0.6402	0.6895	0.6543		0.0008	0.0178	0.0170	0.0178	0.0203	0.0327	0.0327	0.0277	0.0514	0.0514	0.0514	0.0523	0.1906	
13 <i>D. oxyrinchus</i> - Portugal	0.7033	0.6632	0.6608	0.5798	0.6838	0.7123	0.6681	0.7143	0.6254	0.7052	0.6704	0.0418		0.0170	0.0162	0.0170	0.0914	0.0318	0.0318	0.0268	0.0523	0.0523	0.0523	0.0532	0.1896	
14 <i>D. intermedius</i> - Shetlands	0.6582	0.6392	0.6233	0.5416	0.6512	0.6791	0.6318	0.6866	0.5840	0.6617	0.6119	0.1315	0.1280		0.0008	0.0016	0.0080	0.0344	0.0344	0.0260	0.0532	0.0532	0.0532	0.0541	0.1843	
15 <i>D. intermedius</i> - Shetlands	0.6403	0.6101	0.6143	0.5549	0.6395	0.6600	0.6174	0.6609	0.6154	0.6495	0.6098	0.1157	0.1147	0.0383		0.0024	0.0088	0.0335	0.0335	0.0252	0.0523	0.0523	0.0523	0.0532	0.1832	
16 <i>D. intermedius</i> - Azores	0.6561	0.6434	0.6488	0.5846	0.6743	0.6872	0.6378	0.6943	0.6339	0.6683	0.6387	0.1215	0.1257	0.0571	0.0441		0.0080	0.0352	0.0352	0.0268	0.0549	0.0549	0.0549	0.0558	0.1851	
17 <i>D. oxyrinchus</i> - Azores	0.5970	0.5788	0.5728	0.5295	0.5999	0.6221	0.5669	0.6095	0.5633	0.6014	0.5675	0.0880	0.0808		0.1247	0.1141	0.1196		0.0319	0.0319	0.0244	0.0576	0.0576	0.0576	0.0585	0.1917
18 <i>D. batis</i>	0.6815	0.6762	0.6618	0.5820	0.6783	0.6992	0.6545	0.7176	0.6471	0.6935	0.6437	0.1552	0.1503	0.1679	0.1565	0.1677	0.1479		0.0000	0.0104	0.0574	0.0574	0.0574	0.0584	0.1911	
19 <i>D. batis</i>	0.6723	0.6583	0.6436	0.5780	0.6613	0.6811	0.6429	0.6875	0.6521	0.6802	0.6455	0.1501	0.1508	0.1670	0.1533	0.1651	0.1425	0.0049		0.0104	0.0574	0.0574	0.0574	0.0584	0.1911	
20 <i>D. laevis</i>	0.6715	0.6483	0.6420	0.5606	0.6636	0.6837	0.6229	0.6953	0.6296	0.6671	0.6207	0.1386	0.1374	0.1501	0.1351	0.1468	0.1314	0.0975	0.0886		0.0531	0.0531	0.0531	0.0540	0.1879	
21 <i>D. nidarosiensis</i> - Mediterranean	0.6649	0.6431	0.6390	0.5596	0.6588	0.6760	0.6294	0.6826	0.6251	0.6669	0.6378	0.1763	0.1718	0.1924	0.1784	0.1887	0.1695	0.1908	0.1819	0.1626		0.0000	0.0016	0.0024	0.1932	
22 <i>D. nidarosiensis</i> - Mediterranean	0.7075	0.6661	0.6811	0.6008	0.7096	0.7253	0.6775	0.7122	0.6828	0.7047	0.6855	0.1825	0.1806	0.1991	0.1852	0.1989	0.1792	0.2001	0.1949	0.1736	0.0321		0.0016	0.0024	0.1932	
23 <i>D. nidarosiensis</i> - Rockall	0.6449	0.6379	0.6055	0.5516	0.6382	0.6529	0.6258	0.6534	0.5996	0.6344	0.6139	0.1785	0.1734	0.1967	0.1776	0.1913	0.1739	0.1940	0.1872	0.1683	0.0351	0.0370		0.0008	0.1932	
24 <i>D. nidarosiensis</i> - Norway	0.6513	0.6401	0.6302	0.5647	0.6300	0.6680	0.6131	0.6629	0.6017	0.6401	0.6211	0.1780	0.1775	0.1989	0.1825	0.1955	0.1713	0.1946	0.1894	0.1658	0.0351	0.0380	0.0422		0.1923	
25 <i>L. naevus</i>	1.2611	1.2017	1.1751	1.0504	1.1882	1.2286	1.1713	1.2700	1.2081	1.2359	1.2002	0.9849	1.0062	0.9870	0.9505	0.9520	0.8637	0.9862	0.9607	0.9585	0.9441	0.9909	0.9116	0.9187		
26 <i>L. naevus</i>	1.2923	1.2151	1.1605	1.1093	1.2060	1.1775	1.1689	1.2918	1.1850	1.2621	1.2168	0.9762	1.0232	0.9623	0.9496	0.9668	0.8768	0.9769	0.9617	0.9568	0.9479	0.9852	0.9159	0.9281	0.0267	

0 to 0.02 0.0201 to 0.04 0.0401 to 0.06 0.0601 to 0.08 0.0801 to 0.1 0.1001 to 0.2 0.2001 to 0.4 0.4001 to 0.6 0.6001 to 0.8 0.8001 to 1 1.001+

1892

Table 2. Pairwise KP2 sequence divergence values for each specimen for concatenated control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) data (top right) and nextRAD SNP data (bottom left).

1893 **Table 3.** Pair-wise concatenated control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) mtDNA
 1894 distances (expressed in percent; K2P model) of skate species.

Comparison	Minimum Distance	Mean Distance (±SE)	Maximum Distance
Confamilial- between <i>Raja</i> and <i>Dipturus</i> species of skate	8.87	9.40 ± 0.02	10.27
Congeneric- <i>Raja</i>	1.53	1.81 ± 0.04	2.19
Congeneric- <i>Dipturus</i>	1.04	4.27 ± 0.19	5.85

1895
 1896 MtDNA data failed to support the monophyly of the *Dipturus* genus, and instead produced a topology
 1897 with three monophyletic groups: the Norwegian skate (*D. nidarosiensis*), all other *Dipturus* species
 1898 and *Raja* species of skate (Figure 2A). Within these groups, relatively strong bootstrap support for the
 1899 monophyly of most *Dipturus* and *Raja* species could be seen (bootstrap support= 62-100%), with the
 1900 exception of the thornback ray (*R. clavata*) and Madeiran skate (*R. maderensis*). Within the latter
 1901 species, groupings did not appear to be based on current species classifications, but patterns were
 1902 broadly based on the geographic location of populations, with the exception of thornback rays from
 1903 Portugal. In the north, thornback rays from Norway, Rockall and one specimen from Portugal
 1904 (RJC120) formed a monophyletic group (bootstrap support= 100%). In the south, Madeiran skate/
 1905 thornback rays from the Azores, Madeira, proximate seamounts and one specimen from Portugal
 1906 (RJC57) formed the second monophyletic group (bootstrap support= 62%). Within the latter, *R.*
 1907 *maderensis* from Madeira and *R. clavata* from the geographically proximate Azores were reciprocally
 1908 monophyletic. Madeiran skate from the Irving and Siene seamount were genetically distinct from
 1909 these populations, despite being geographically proximate to Madeira. One specimen from Portugal
 1910 was genetically distinct from all other thornback rays and Madeiran skate in this clade, although

1911 support for this was only relatively strong (bootstrap support= 62%). One specimen of *D. oxyrinchus*
 1912 from the Azores appeared to be genetically distinct from other longnosed skate in Norway and Rockall,
 1913 instead forming a monophyly with flapper skate (*D. intermedius*) with high bootstrap support
 1914 (bootstrap support= 85%). Genetic divergence between Azorean longnosed skate and their
 1915 counterparts in the rest of the North Atlantic was 1.99%. Similarly, flapper skate in the Azores were
 1916 genetically distinct from those in the Shetlands (bootstrap support= 79%, genetic divergence= 0.2%).
 1917 There was also strong support for the genetic distinctiveness of *D. nidarosiensis* in the Mediterranean
 1918 in mtDNA sequence trees (bootstrap support= 100%, genetic divergence= 0.2%).

1919

1920 **3.4.3 NextRAD quality control and phylogenetic analyses**

1921

1922 A total of 1,173,094 low quality reads were filtered by to produce 314,075,645 ‘cleaned reads’ that
 1923 were used for the lpyrad pipeline. All filtered datasets contained SNPs varying in number from
 1924 1,854,259 to 37, from all 30 individuals. The percentage of missing data was also variable; ms2 had
 1925 the highest proportion of missing data (82.42%), whilst ms30 represented the lowest (2.60%; Table
 1926 four).

1927

1928 **Table 4.** The percentage of missing data and the number of concatenated SNPs in the final fasta
 1929 alignments for each nextRAD dataset.

Dataset	% Missing data	Number of SNPs in the final alignment
ms2	82.42	1,854,259
ms4	21.22	323,850
ms12	43.66	176,091
ms30	2.60	37

1930

1931 Phylogenetic trees built from the ms4 and ms12 datasets yielded identical tree topologies that differed
1932 only in bootstrap support and branch lengths (Appendix four, supplementary materials). Within each
1933 tree, two monophyletic clades were produced for the *Raja* and *Dipturus* genera. *D. nidarosiensis* was
1934 the only clade that differed slightly in the ms2 dataset; unlike in trees built from ms4 and ms12, ms2
1935 Norwegian skate from the Mediterranean were not reciprocally monophyletic. This is with the
1936 exception of the ms30 dataset, which yielded a RaXML tree with unresolved polytomies (a section of
1937 a phylogenetic tree in which the relationships cannot be fully resolved into a series of two-way splits)
1938 and little phylogenetic support or branch lengths (Appendix four, supplementary materials). All
1939 duplicate samples appeared in identical phylogenetic positions in phylogenetic trees, indicating good
1940 quality control during nextRAD sequencing (Appendix four, supplementary materials). From this point
1941 forward results will be described based on the RaXML tree built from the ms4 dataset (Figure 2B),
1942 which has the highest bootstrap support (100%) and the lowest amount of missing data. The
1943 SVDquartet tree built from the ms4 dataset was largely congruent with the comparable RaXML tree,
1944 with a few minor differences within the *Raja* genus and generally lower bootstrap support (83%-100%;
1945 Figure 2B, Figure three). Specifically, the SVDquartet tree did not support the monophyly of
1946 Portuguese thornback rays, but did place *R. clavata* from Rockall and Norway as reciprocally
1947 monophyletic (Figure three). Additionally, Madeiran skate from the Irving seamount and thornback
1948 rays from the Azores formed their own monophyly, which was not present in the RAxML tree.

1949

1950 NextRAD confamilial distance was 7x higher than mtDNA (64.45%, Table five), congeneric 12x higher
1951 within the *Raja* genus (21.07%) and four times higher within the *Dipturus* genus (16.51%).
1952 Intraspecific K2P mean distance (7.14%) was two times lower than average congeneric distance in
1953 the *Dipturus* genus (16.51%) and three times lower than in the *Raja* genus (21.07%). Average
1954 confamilial distance was 52.95% (Table five). The maximum intraspecific distance (13.58%) was
1955 observed for the species *R. clavata*/*R. maderensis*, whilst *D. nidarosiensis* had the lowest (3.65%,
1956 Table two).

1957

1958

1959 **Table 5.** Pairwise nDNA (nextRAD-seq data) barcode distances (expressed in percent; K2P model)
 1960 of skate species.

Comparison	Minimum Distance	Mean Distance (±SE)	Maximum Distance
Confamilial- between <i>Raja</i> and <i>Dipturus</i> species of skate	52.95	64.45 ± 0.34	72.53
Congeneric- <i>Raja</i>	17.58	21.07 ± 0.71	29.13
Congeneric- <i>Dipturus</i>	8.86	16.51 ± 0.34	20.01

1961

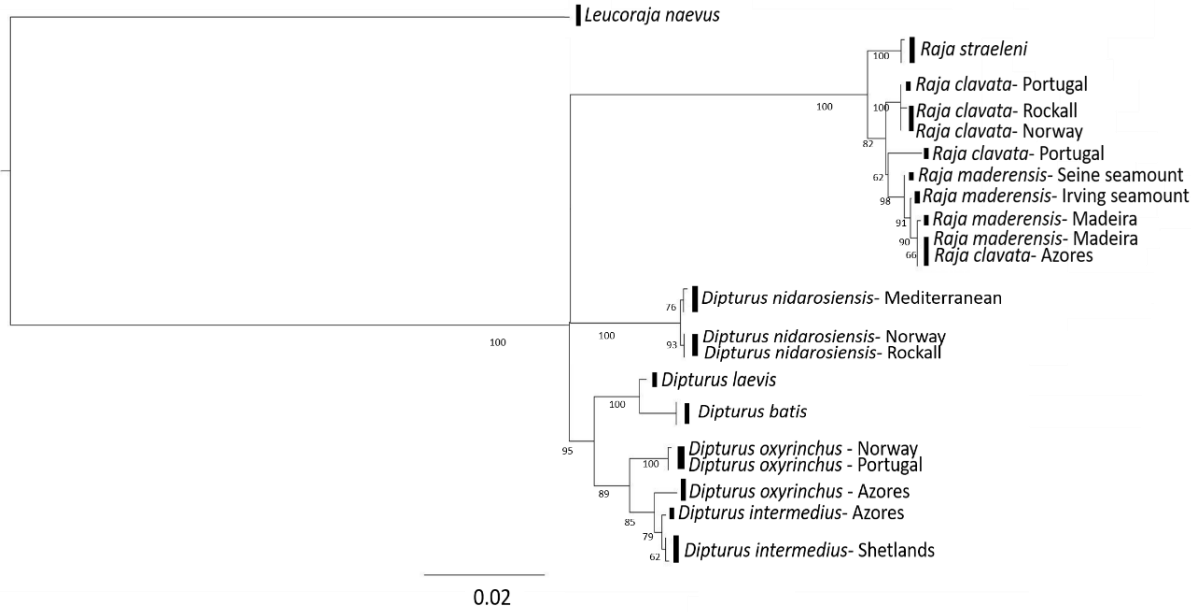
1962

1963 With the exception of the thornback ray and Madeiran skate, all species formed well-supported
 1964 monophyletic groups in nDNA sequence trees (bootstrap support= 85 to 100%). With the exception
 1965 of those from Portugal, geographical proximity, not morphologically identified species, appeared to be
 1966 the main driver of phylogenetic position within the *R. clavata*/*R. maderensis* clade. Thornback ray
 1967 from the Azores formed a distinct group with Madeiran skate from the proximate Irving seamount with
 1968 high bootstrap support (100%). Madeiran skate from other isolated regions off the coast of Portugal
 1969 (Madeira and the Siene seamount) were also proximate to Azorean thornback ray in nextRAD
 1970 sequence trees. Overall, thornback rays and Madeiran skate from seamounts in the eastern Atlantic
 1971 and Madeira were more closely related to each other than to thornback ray from Norway and Rockall.
 1972 Interestingly, two *R. clavata* specimens from Portugal formed their own clade with high bootstrap
 1973 support in RAxML nDNA trees, potentially representing their own distinct genetic lineage (bootstrap
 1974 support= 100%), but this was not supported in SVDquartet trees. Sequence divergence between
 1975 these Portuguese specimens and their counterparts in Norway was 10.96% (Table two).

1976

1977

A



B

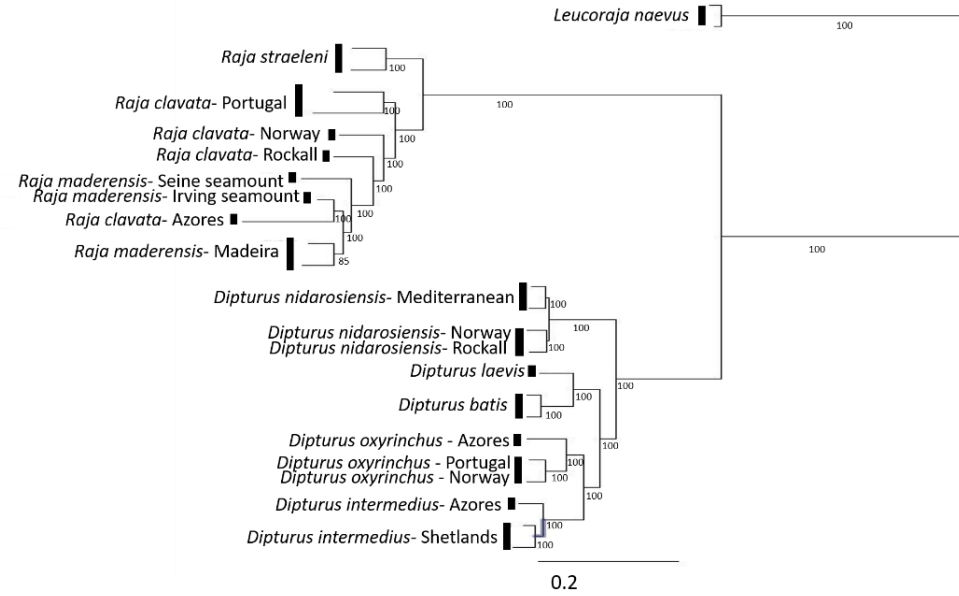
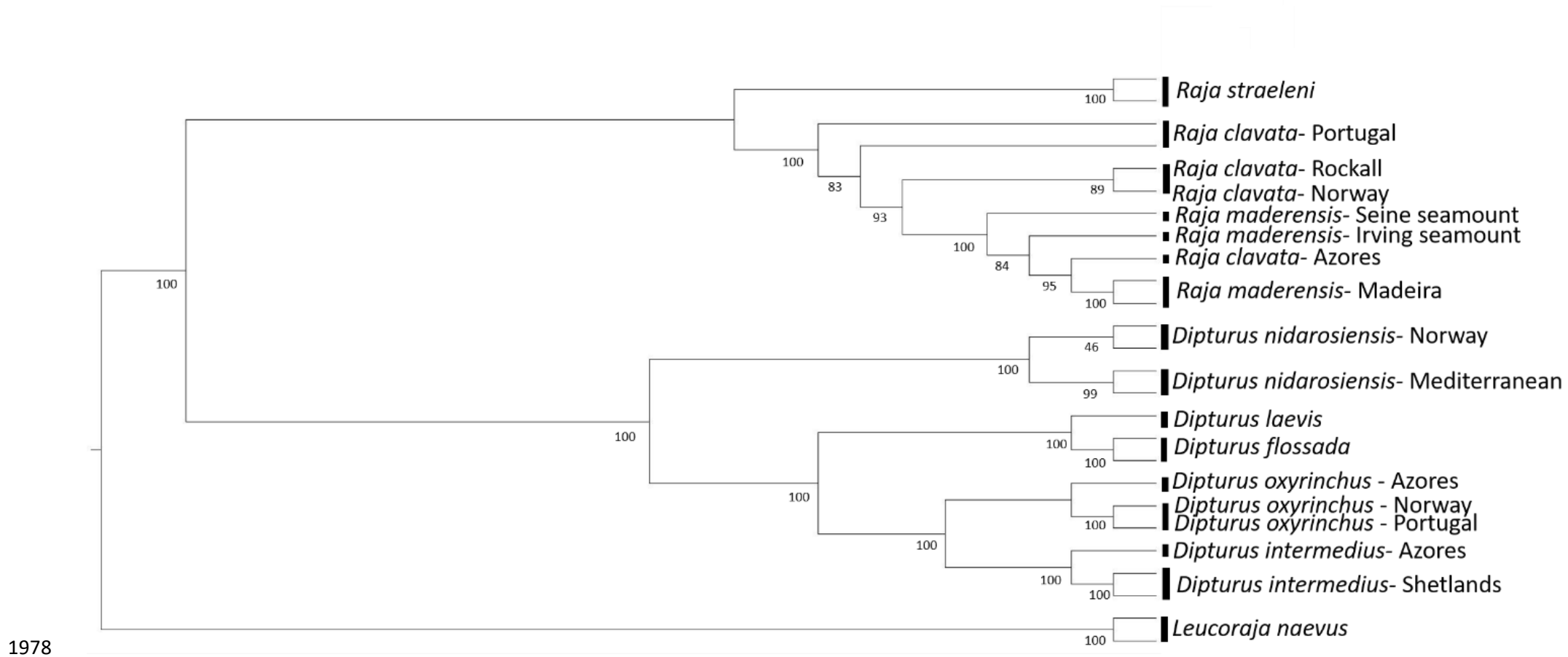


Figure 2. (A) RAxML tree built from concatenated (CR and COI) mtDNA data (ms4); (B) RAxML tree built from nextRAD-seq data (ms4 dataset). Numbers below branches represent bootstrap support values. Scale bars refer to the number of substitutions per site.



1978

1979 **Figure 3.** SVDquartet tree built from nextRAD-seq data (ms4 dataset). Support from 1000 bootstrap replicates are shown for branches with

1980 support >50%. Branch lengths do not reflect divergence.

1981

1982

1983 Strong support for the genetic distinctiveness of *D. nidarosiensis* from the Mediterranean could be
1984 seen in trees built from nextRAD data (bootstrap support= 100%, genetic divergence= 3.65%).
1985 Additionally, *D. oxyrinchus* and *D. intermedius* from the Azores appeared to be genetically distinct
1986 from their counterparts in the rest of the North Atlantic (bootstrap support= 100%), potentially
1987 representing their own genetic lineage (genetic divergence was 8.44% and 5.06% respectively).

1988

1989 **3.5 Discussion**

1990

1991 **3.5.1 Utility of mtDNA-seq and nextRAD-seq for batoid phylogenies**

1992

1993 The mitochondrial CR and COI genes have been used extensively in batoid phylogenetics, due to
1994 their high degree of nucleotide polymorphism and success in delineating species (Valsecchi *et al.*,
1995 2005; Ward and Holmes, 2007; Moura *et al.*, 2008; Wynen *et al.*, 2009; Serra-Pereira *et al.*, 2010). In
1996 the present study, mtDNA phylogenies were generally well-resolved, with relatively high bootstrap
1997 support for most monophyletic species (bootstrap support= 62-100%). Although, in several cases, low
1998 bootstrap support and poor resolution was observed. The concatenated mtDNA data failed to resolve
1999 the monophyly of *Dipturus* species of skate, producing instead 3 monophyletic groups: the Norwegian
2000 skate (*D. nidarosiensis*), all other *Dipturus* species and *Raja* species of skate. However, within the
2001 *Raja* and *Dipturus* genus, mitochondrial data successfully resolved expected species groupings and
2002 revealed fine-scale patterns of genetic structuring.

2003

2004 Of interesting note to taxonomists is the value of the COI and CR genes for phylogenetics in isolation.
2005 Whilst the large majority of taxonomists advocate for the use of mtDNA in context with other data
2006 sources (morphology, meristic data, nDNA), two extreme viewpoints have also emerged. One position
2007 argues for the discontinued use of mtDNA in phylogenetics (Ballard and Whitlock, 2004; Shaw, 2004),
2008 the other extreme advocates for the sole use of the 600-bp COI 'barcoding' gene for taxonomic

2009 identification (Hebert *et al.*, 2003b). The latter viewpoint has been a source of significant controversy
2010 in recent decades, with many criticising the ‘one gene fits all’ philosophy for large-scale analysis
2011 (Hebert *et al.*, 2003b; Lipscomb *et al.*, 2003; Pennisi, 2003; Scotland *et al.*, 2003; Will & Rubinoff,
2012 2004). In the present study, phylogenetic trees built solely from the COI gene contained several
2013 unresolved polytomies, that were well-resolved within the CR, concatenated mtDNA and nextRAD
2014 phylogeny (Appendix three, supplementary materials). Namely, COI data failed to resolve the complex
2015 genetic structuring within the thornback ray/ Madeiran skate clade, and the genetic distinctiveness of
2016 Azorean flapper skate from their counterparts in the Shetlands. Whilst the CR produced a topology
2017 that resolved these groupings, generally lower bootstrap support was seen in this tree. Previous
2018 authors have highlighted the significance of combining low-supported phylogenies into a single
2019 analysis in improving phylogenetic support and resolution (Baker *et al.*, 2002). In the present study,
2020 the concatenated COI and CR topology was more congruent with the nextRAD phylogeny and
2021 contained higher bootstrap support than the individual gene trees, supporting such an approach.
2022 Increased resolution could further be achieved through the sequencing of more mitochondrial
2023 markers, or entire mitogenomes (Botero-Castro *et al.*, 2013; Williams *et al.*, 2017). Recent studies,
2024 including the most comprehensive molecular assessment of global elasmobranch taxonomy to date,
2025 have successfully utilised the NADH2 gene for species delineation in batoids (Naylor *et al.*, 2012; Lim
2026 *et al.*, 2015; Henderson *et al.*, 2016). Due to its high level of polymorphism (Naylor *et al.*, 2012; Lim
2027 *et al.*, 2015; Henderson *et al.*, 2016), this gene represents a good candidate to fully resolve the mtDNA
2028 phylogeny; it is a well-accepted dogma that more data generally improves the accuracy of analysis
2029 (Cummings, 1994; Poe & Swofford, 1999; Mitchell *et al.*, 2000).

2030
2031 In the current study, nextRAD-seq was also used to construct phylogenies of members of the *Dipturus*
2032 and *Raja* genus of batoids, due to its ability to resolve phylogenies of non-model organisms
2033 (e.g. Cruaud *et al.*, 2014; Herrera and Shank, 2015; Leaché *et al.*, 2015). With the exception of the
2034 ms30 dataset, all nextRAD-seq trees were well-resolved with high BS, indicating that this method is
2035 useful for relatively shallow levels of divergence. In several cases, the inclusion of nextRAD data
2036 offered an opportunity to gain further resolution and insight from the mitochondrial phylogeny, due to

2037 discordance between the two datasets. At the lower taxonomic level, longnosed skate from the Azores
2038 were placed as a sister species to flapper skate in mtDNA sequence trees; this was not supported by
2039 the nextRAD phylogenies, with this specimen grouping with longnose skate from Norway and
2040 Portugal. This could reflect the low resolution of mtDNA data, as mtDNA has been known to obscure
2041 species boundaries in taxa (Avisé, 1994; Giannasi *et al.*, 2001; Shaw, 2002). Furthermore,
2042 concatenated mtDNA sequences were much shorter (1,264 bp) than the nextRAD SNP datasets.

2043

2044 In studies employing next-generation sequence data sets for phylogenetic inference, the impact of
2045 missing data on the final data matrix is an important point of consideration, particularly as for SNP
2046 data, the amount of missing data increases with the number of loci and the sample size (Wagner *et al.*,
2047 2013). In extreme cases, taxa with insufficient data across loci may even be excluded from
2048 analysis over concerns that this could lead to poor phylogenetic resolution (Bininda-Emonds *et al.*,
2049 2002; Wiens 2003). Furthermore, there can be large variation among loci in the amount of missing
2050 data, which can arise from mutations at transposome cutting sites, large variations in the number of
2051 reads per locus per individual and allocated coverage thresholds in the data processing step (Huang
2052 & Knowles, 2016). However, Eaton *et al.*, (2017) suggest that this has only a minor effect on
2053 phylogenetic inference. In the present study, four coverage thresholds (ms2, ms4, ms12 and ms30)
2054 were used, that vary by the minimum number of samples that must have data at a given locus in order
2055 to be retained in the final data set. Ms2, ms4 and ms12 yielded nearly identical RAxML tree topologies,
2056 despite having varying amounts of missing data (21.22- 81.42%), indicating RAxML analysis is
2057 relatively robust to variation in lpyrad assembly parameters. Furthermore, although the number of
2058 SNPs necessary for phylogenetic resolution can largely be dependent on the variability of loci or study
2059 organism (Wagner *et al.*, 2018), the ms2 and ms12 datasets varied in the number of SNPs by over a
2060 factor of 10. The unresolved polytomies resulting from the ms30 dataset are perhaps not surprising,
2061 given that it represents just 37 SNPs shared by all individuals- the most restrictive dataset in the
2062 current study.

2063

2064

2065 **3.5.2 Delineating species**

2066

2067 An important caveat when interpreting results in the current study concerns the definition of species,
2068 which remains one of the most contentious debates in systematics (see Leaché & Oaks, 2017 for a
2069 review) . In the current study, species delineation relied on two major principals: reciprocal monophyly
2070 (RM) and magnitude of sequence divergence. The concept of RM was first established in the context
2071 of lineage sorting- an evolutionary model that explains the incongruence between species and gene
2072 trees in mitochondrial data (Avise *et al.*, 1983; Neigel and Avise, 1986; Avise and Ball, 1990; Avise,
2073 2000. Kizirian & Donnelly, 2004). In this model, phylogenies built from mtDNA data may differ from
2074 the actual species tree in recently diverged species. Only after sufficient time has elapsed to achieve
2075 RM, in a process known as lineage sorting, will the species and gene trees be congruent. RM has
2076 been used across systematics, however, several authors have recognised the potential of overlooking
2077 significant nested units of diversity in cases where RM is not met (Mortiz, 1994; Paetkau, 1999;
2078 Crandall *et al.*, 2000; Kizirian & Donnelly, 2004; Madison & Knowles, 2006). This is particularly true
2079 for recently diverged sister species, which may not have time to reach RM (incomplete lineage
2080 sorting), resulting in phylogenies that suggest paraphyly for one or both species. Nevertheless, the
2081 application of RM has been extended to defining species boundaries, and has even been used to
2082 evidence the presence of cryptic batoid species (e.g. Griffiths *et al.*, 2010).

2083

2084 In consideration of RM's wide use in the field of taxonomy and theoretical deficiencies, particularly
2085 surrounding sibling or recently emerging species (Paetkau, 1999; Kiziran & Donnelly, 2004; Leaché
2086 & Oaks, 2017), the current study also considered pairwise sequence divergence values. Employing
2087 a cut-off for sequence divergence from mtDNA data has often been used as a priori for species
2088 delineation (e.g. Blaxter, 2004). However, Lohse (2009) argue that such an approach is arbitrary at
2089 best, given the large variations in within-species genetic diversity. Indeed, Hebert *et al.*, (2003a)
2090 demonstrated that COI divergence among 13,320 congeneric species in 11 animal families ranged from
2091 0.0% to 53.7%. Despite this, their results also indicated that sequence divergences at the COI region
2092 regularly enable species delineation in all animal phyla except the Cnidaria. Their analysis

2093 demonstrated that 72% of species showed greater than 8% sequence divergence and 98% of species
2094 showed more than 2% sequence divergence. This is in concordance with the 2% sequence
2095 divergence shown in closely related vertebrates at another mitochondrial gene used widely in
2096 phylogenetics, cytochrome b (Avice, 1999). For batoids, 2-3% sequence divergence is regularly seen
2097 between congeneric species at the COI and CR genes (Valsecchi *et al.*, 2005; Spies *et al.*, 2006; Diaz
2098 de Astarloa *et al.*, 2008; Pasolini *et al.*, 2011). Given this amount of comparable data, sequence
2099 divergence cut-offs remain a valuable tool for detecting species partitions for the mitochondrial
2100 genome. In the present study, the magnitude of sequence divergence for concatenated COI and CR
2101 data was 4.27% and 1.81% within *Dipturus* and *Raja*, respectively, which is in concordance with these
2102 values. For the COI and other mitochondrial genes, nucleotide substitution rates in sharks have shown
2103 to be seven to eightfold slower than in mammals (Martin *et al.*, 1992), and the relatively shallow
2104 intergenic divergence rates for the COI gene in the present study indicate a similar situation for
2105 batoids.

2106

2107 In addition to mtDNA, the current study also analysed nextRAD SNP data for species delineation.
2108 Whilst SNPs have been employed extensively in population genetic studies, their use in phylogenetics
2109 has only become commonplace in recent years (Emerson *et al.*, 2010; Eaton & Ree 2013; Wagner *et al.*
2110 *et al.*, 2013; Herrera & Shank 2015; Leaché & Oaks, 2017). Studies employing SNPs also generally
2111 contain more loci than studies utilising capture protocols or Sanger sequencing methods, thus
2112 providing more data for phylogenetic inference (Leaché & Oaks, 2017). Indeed, SNPs have been
2113 utilised empirically for species delineation in vertebrates at both the shallow and deep levels of
2114 divergence (Emerson *et al.*, 2010; Eaton & Ree 2013; Wagner *et al.*, 2013; Herrera & Shank 2015).
2115 However, due to their relatively new introduction to the field, concerns remain surrounding their
2116 implementation in phylogenetics and phylogeography, including how to deal with missing data,
2117 ascertainment bias or violations of modelling assumptions (see Leaché & Oaks, 2017 for a review).
2118 In particular, concerns surround the influence of modelling assumptions inherent to methods applied
2119 to traditional DNA sequence data on phylogenetic inference from SNPs. The current study applied
2120 RAxML and pairwise sequence divergence methods to concatenated SNP data for species

2121 delineation, methods that are common to traditional DNA sequence data. Concatenation remains a
2122 commonly used method for phylogenetic inference from SNP data (Edwards *et al.*, 2016, review),
2123 however, it suffers from several shortcomings. Because it does not account for incomplete lineage
2124 sorting it assumes that all SNPs share the same coalescent history, which can lead to phylogenetic
2125 bias when using methods that do not account for this (Liu *et al.*, 2015; Xu & Yang, 2016; Leaché &
2126 Oaks, 2017).

2127

2128 New methods have been developed that account for the shortcomings of concatenated SNP data and
2129 are implemented in several programs including SNAPP (SNP and amplified fragment length
2130 polymorphism phylogenies) (Bryant *et al.*, 2012) PoMo (polymorphism-aware phylogenetic model)
2131 (De Maio *et al.*, 2013, 2015; Schrempf *et al.*, 2016) and SVDquartet (Chifman & Kubatko, 2014). The
2132 current study utilised SVDquartet for phylogenetic inference, a quartet-based method that accounts
2133 for the independent history of each SNP. Whilst this method is coalescent and similar to SNAPP, it
2134 has several advantages over its counterparts. Firstly, data is typically present at a locus in each
2135 sample within a quartet, which largely accounts for the large amount of missing data that is often
2136 inherent to RAD-seq approaches (Wagner *et al.*, 2013; Chifman & Kubatko, 2014; Leaché & Oaks,
2137 2017). Secondly, because it utilises the full data directly without a Bayesian framework it is less
2138 bioinformatically and computationally intensive, performing thousands of bootstrap replicates and
2139 producing a species tree in minutes (Chifman & Kubatko, 2014). Other sequence-based methods
2140 such as SNAPP utilise Bayesian MCMC methods, which increases computational time and requires
2141 assessing convergence, which can be challenging. Lastly, SVDquartet has been shown to be useful
2142 for resolving deep divergences, contrary to the notion that SNP data becomes less informative the
2143 deeper the phylogenetic level (Eaton *et al.*, 2016; Leaché & Oaks, 2017). In the current study, trees
2144 produced from SVDquartet and RAxML analysis of the ms4 dataset produced topologies that differed
2145 only in phylogenetic support, but were largely congruent in topology. Phylogenetic differences were
2146 only found within the *Raja* genus, further increasing confidence in the conclusions drawn from RAxML
2147 topologies, particularly for the *Dipturus* genus. This is in support of the application of RAxML to
2148 concatenated RAD SNPs, which has previously resolved phylogenies in challenging taxonomic

2149 groups (Massatti *et al.*, 2016; Anderson *et al.*, 2017), and empirical studies have shown consistency
2150 between topologies produced from concatenated SNP data and those generated using a range of
2151 species tree methods (DaCosta & Sorenson, 2016). However, SVDquartet cannot estimate
2152 divergence times, comparison of which with RAxML would be an interesting point of future research
2153 to evaluate this methodological approach. The lower level of phylogenetic support in the SVDquartet
2154 topology is perhaps not surprising, as RAxML does not account for the genealogical history of SNP
2155 data, which has been shown to result in inflated support (Liu *et al.*, 2015; Xu & Yang, 2016; Leaché
2156 & Oaks, 2017).

2157

2158 Pairwise sequence divergence methods were also applied to concatenated SNP data in the present
2159 study, which, to the author's knowledge have never been applied to nextRAD data in batoids before.
2160 This means that, unlike mtDNA, sequence divergence cut-offs for species delineation remain
2161 ambiguous for the nextRAD SNP dataset, and hence the results outlined in the following sections
2162 should be interpreted with an appropriate degree of caution- relative degrees of divergence are likely
2163 to be study and SNP dataset specific. Although limited data is available for comparison, results from
2164 the nextRAD data suggest that, at least for the current study, congeneric skate species can be
2165 characterised by an average of 16.51% and 21.07% pairwise sequence divergence for *Dipturus* and
2166 *Raja* species, respectively. Although, for several sister species this value was significantly lower,
2167 namely between the barndoor skate (*Dipturus laevis*) and the blue skate (8.86%), and between the
2168 biscuit skate and thornback ray from Norway (17.58%). Given that these are well-established species,
2169 this magnitude of sequence divergence is perhaps the most appropriate cut-off for species
2170 delineation.

2171

2172 **3.5.3 Relationships within the thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) and Madeiran skate (*Raja* 2173 *maderensis*)**

2174

2175 Despite the formal separation of the thornback ray and Madeiran skate, mtDNA has been
2176 unsuccessful in supporting these species designations (Ball *et al.*, 2016). The current study supports

2177 this conclusion, with mtDNA yielding no distinct separation between *R. clavata* and *R. maderensis*.
2178 This is in stark contrast to biscuit skate and *Dipturus* species of skate, that formed well-supported
2179 monophyletic groupings in mtDNA trees. Similarly to Ball *et al.*, (2016), generally increased genetic
2180 distance was observed among increasingly distant populations, with populations from Madeira and
2181 the remote seamounts of the Atlantic more closely related to each other than those from the
2182 continental shelf of Europe. In mtDNA phylogenies, thornback rays and Madeiran skate from Madeira,
2183 proximate seamounts and one individual from Portugal (RJC57) grouped together with high support,
2184 whilst specimens from Rockall, Norway and one individual from Portugal (RJC120) formed a separate
2185 clade. Portuguese thornback rays represented their own unique haplotypes, which is in support of
2186 previous sequencing that revealed highly divergent CR haplotypes in the region (Ball *et al.*, 2016).
2187 Low levels of divergence were observed within the *R. clavata/ R. maderensis* group (0.77%), below
2188 the typical 2-3% COI and CR divergence used to delineate species within the genus *Raja* (Valsecchi
2189 *et al.*, 2005; Spies *et al.*, 2006; Diaz de Astarloa *et al.*, 2008; Pasolini *et al.*, 2011). Further, this value
2190 is significantly lower than the average magnitude of intergenic sequence divergence for *Raja* species
2191 in the current study (1.81%), which remains perhaps the most taxonomically appropriate
2192 comparison. Therefore, the magnitude of mitochondrial sequence divergence between thornback
2193 rays and Madeiran skate is significantly below even the most conservative species cut-offs
2194 considered.

2195

2196 The nuclear dataset appears to provide a slightly different pattern of spatial genetic structuring within
2197 the thornback ray/ Madeiran skate clade, with this group having the highest intraspecific distance
2198 (13.58%) of species included in the nextRAD phylogeny, suggesting some degree of genetic diversity.
2199 Unlike in mtDNA trees, the nextRAD phylogenies (RAxML and SVDquartet) supported the reciprocal
2200 monophyly of Madeiran skate from Madeira, an important consideration when defining distinct
2201 evolutionary units. Although closely related to geographically proximate thornback ray/ Madeiran
2202 skate, these specimens appear to be genetically distinct, with relatively high divergence from their
2203 closest genetic relatives (Azorean thornback rays; 15.26%). This study represents the first genetic
2204 analysis of the species from the region and suggests that the Madeiran skate is perhaps a distinct

2205 population, recently diverged from the polytypic thornback ray and endemic to Madeira. Based on the
2206 current nextRAD phylogeny, this form could also be considered as genetically distinct from Madeiran
2207 skate from the waters around the Azores, which grouped with geographically proximate thornback
2208 rays in a separate partition. Whilst this supports the possibility of distinguishing Madeiran *R.*
2209 *maderensis* as a distinct species, the magnitude of sequence divergence between this group and
2210 geographically proximate specimens is an important point of consideration. Due to the lack of RAD-
2211 seq studies on elasmobranchs that employ pairwise sequence divergence methods, an established
2212 boundary to define species is not available for comparison. Therefore, following Meier *et al.*, (2008),
2213 the lowest distance to the nearest neighbour might be an appropriate cut-off. In the present study,
2214 comparison with the level of divergence between thornback rays and their close relative the biscuit
2215 skate may be informative. The genetic distance between these species was 21.07%, significantly
2216 above the divergence between Madeiran *R. maderensis* and Azorean *R. clavata* (15.26%). This,
2217 coupled with the reciprocal monophyly of Madeiran *R. maderensis* and *R. clavata* from the Azores in
2218 the mtDNA phylogeny, is not conclusive enough to define Madeiran *R. maderensis* as a distinct
2219 species based on the current study. However, completely ruling out the possibility of cryptic speciation
2220 based on incongruence between nDNA and mtDNA sequence trees is ill-advised, given that further
2221 sampling of additional mtDNA sequences (e.g. the data-rich NADH2 gene; Naylor *et al.*, 2012; Lim *et*
2222 *al.*, 2015; Henderson *et al.*, 2016) may serve to resolve the reciprocal monophyly of Madeiran *R.*
2223 *maderensis*, providing support for its consideration as a distinct species. Furthermore, the contentious
2224 nature of utilising species cut-offs remains, as taxonomic groups are unlikely to be stationary, but
2225 instead existing on an evolutionary continuum (Trewick 2008).

2226

2227 Although its identification as a novel species is rather ambiguous in the current study, the results do
2228 support the possibility that Madeiran *R. maderensis* represents an earlier stage in the continuum of
2229 allopatric speciation, which is in concordance with previous work on the species (Pasolini *et al.*, 2011;
2230 Ball *et al.*, 2016). In Mayr's (1954) model of such a process, speciation begins with a polytypic, wide-
2231 ranging taxa and ends with a group of geographical species that exhibit isolation with respect to
2232 their morphological characteristics. The thornback ray fits this criterion, and, given the lack of a

2233 larval dispersal stage in skates, climatic and oceanographic discontinuities can play an important
2234 role in restricting interpopulation gene flow (Pasolini *et al.*, 2011). Furthermore, the Madeiran skate
2235 exhibits several morphological differences from the thornback ray, which may have led to their
2236 classification as separate species (Stehmann and Burkel 1984; Ebert and Stehmann 2013). The
2237 thornback ray may have colonised Madeira from the North African coast, and subsequently spread to
2238 the Azores and surrounding seamounts where it settled as a population with a distinct morphotype
2239 (Ebert and Stehmann, 2013). This may have been an adaptive or plastic response to local
2240 environmental conditions, as *R. clavata* has been known to exhibit morphological variation in skin
2241 texture and colour across its range (Pritchard 1977; Mnasri *et al.*, 2009). Regardless of taxonomic
2242 status, both mtDNA and nextRAD phylogenies reveal the distinctiveness of thornback ray/ Madeiran
2243 skate from isolated regions in the Azores, seamounts and Madeira. This is highly consistent with
2244 previous studies on both these species that observed genetic differences between populations from
2245 the Azores and off the continental shelf of Europe (Chevlot *et al.*, 2006; Naylor *et al.*, 2012; Ball *et al.*,
2246 2016). Certainly, treating these groups as distinct populations would benefit to conserve genetic
2247 diversity, the most fundamental level of biodiversity.

2248

2249 **3.5.4 Relationships within the longnosed skate (*Dipturus oxyrinchus*) and the flapper skate** 2250 **(*Dipturus intermedius*)**

2251

2252 Previous research into the phylogenetic status of longnosed skate from the Azores has suggested a
2253 potential cryptic *Dipturus* species in the region (Andrew Griffiths, unpublished data). Current mtDNA
2254 evidence supports this conclusion; despite being identified as the longnosed skate, one *D. oxyrinchus*
2255 specimen collected from the Azores was reciprocally monophyletic with the flapper skate. The
2256 percentage sequence divergence between this clade and longnosed skate from spatially proximate
2257 Portugal and Norway was relatively low (1.91%), but is in agreement with the 2-3% magnitude of
2258 separation found among other congeneric species of skates (Hebert *et al.*, 2003a; Spies *et al.*, 2006).
2259 Under a conventional interpretation of the mtDNA data, the presence of cryptic speciation is
2260 supported, however, this was not the case in phylogenies built from nextRAD data. Instead this

2261 Azorean specimen, although genetically distinct, formed a reciprocal monophyly with longnosed skate
2262 from the rest of the North Atlantic in both RAxML and SVDquartet trees. For the nextRAD data, the
2263 level of divergence between this specimen and longnosed skate from geographically proximate
2264 Portugal and Norway (8.44%) was below the average (16.51%) and minimum (8.86%) distance used
2265 to delineate *Dipturus* species for the current dataset. Although incongruence between mtDNA and
2266 nDNA does not fully support the presence of a cryptic *Dipturus* species in the Azores, populations in
2267 this region could represent a distinct genetic lineage. Other marine organisms including white
2268 seabream (*Diplodus sargus*; Dominguez *et al.*, 2007) and shanny (*Lipophrys pholis*; Stefanni *et al.*,
2269 2006) have been shown to exhibit these patterns of genetic structuring. Additionally, one Azorean
2270 flapper skate specimen (D45) from the current study appeared to be genetically distinct from its
2271 conspecifics in the Shetlands. This specimen provides another avenue for future research, as the
2272 sequencing of more individuals could reveal it to be a representation of another distinct lineage. The
2273 remoteness of the Azores is likely to be a primary cause of its genetic distinctiveness; at 1300 km
2274 from mainland Portugal its isolation represents a significant dispersal barrier for skate species that
2275 lack a larval dispersal stage (Ball *et al.*, 2016). Furthermore, with some of the earliest designations of
2276 marine protected areas being made in the Azores, perhaps the region can act as a refugium for
2277 batoids that have been under increasing fishing pressure across the rest of the North Atlantic,
2278 meaning vulnerable species could persist here (Abecasis *et al.*, 2015).

2279

2280 **3.5.5 Relationships within the Norwegian skate (*Dipturus nidarosiensis*)**

2281

2282 In the present study, Norwegian skate from the Mediterranean appeared to be genetically distinct
2283 from those from Rockall and Norway, forming their own well-supported reciprocally monophyletic
2284 group in both nDNA and mtDNA trees (RAxML and SVDquartet). Mitochondrial sequence divergence
2285 between these two clades was significantly lower (0.2%), than between other well-established, sister
2286 *Dipturus* species, which does not support the presence of cryptic speciation. This conclusion was
2287 well-supported by the nuclear dataset, with *D. nidarosiensis* having the lowest intraspecific level of
2288 divergence of all the species included in this study (3.65%). Furthermore, this value is 4.5x lower than

2289 the average (16.51%) and 2.4x lower than the minimum (8.86%) intergenic sequence divergence for
2290 the *Dipturus* genus. This is in congruence with previous studies on the morphometric, meristic and
2291 genetic characteristics of Norwegian skate from the Mediterranean (Carbonara *et al.*, 2019).
2292 Carbonara *et al.*, (2019) reported shared COI haplotypes, including the most common haplotype,
2293 between specimens from the Atlantic and central Mediterranean Basin. However, they did conclude
2294 that additional analyses with more powerful nuclear markers would be needed to investigate possible
2295 intraspecific genetic structuring. Although limited by a small number of individuals, the present study
2296 has provided such an opportunity utilising nextRAD data. The shallow phylogenetic separation
2297 between Atlantic and Mediterranean Norwegian skate indicates the Mediterranean could, although
2298 not cryptic, represent a genetically distinct population. Several phylogeographical studies have
2299 highlighted the Atlantic-Mediterranean transition as an important genetic barrier for many marine
2300 species; regional differentiation has been observed in other batoids (Chevolot *et al.*, 2006; Griffiths *et*
2301 *al.*, 2011), invertebrates (Zane *et al.*, 2000; Wilke & Pfenninger 2002; Duran *et al.*, 2004; Baus *et al.*,
2302 2005), teleosts (Borsa *et al.*, 1997; Gysels *et al.*, 2004; Cimmaruta *et al.*, 2005; Nakadate *et al.*, 2005),
2303 algae and seagrasses (Coyer *et al.*, 2003; Olsen *et al.*, 2004; Provan *et al.*, 2005). Similarly to the
2304 Azores, the Mediterranean may have served as a refugium for Norwegian skate and other batoids
2305 during the last glacial maximum, leading to isolation and restricted gene flow to the rest of Atlantic
2306 (Chevolot *et al.*, 2006).

2307

2308 Although specimens analysed in the present study are likely conspecific with Atlantic *D. nidarosiensis*,
2309 there may still be a cryptic *Dipturus* species in the Mediterranean. The IUCN red list details the
2310 possibility that *D. nidarosiensis* is a composite species with a small and large morphotype similar to
2311 that seen in the 'common skate' complex, the large morphotype represented by *D. nidarosiensis* and
2312 the small an unknown *Dipturus* sp. (Stehmann *et al.*, 2009; Iglesias *et al.*, 2010). This is based on 14
2313 specimens caught in the Sardinian Channel in 2005 (Cannas *et al.*, 2010), two *Raja* (*Dipturus* sp.)
2314 captured within the Rockall Trough (Gordon and Duncan, 1989; Ebert and Stehmann, 2013) and a
2315 possible, yet undescribed *Dipturus* sp. taken off the mainland of Portugal and in the vicinity of the Gulf
2316 of Cadiz (Ebert and Stehmann, 2013). Adult size of these unknown species and the Sardinian

2317 Norwegian skate is significantly smaller, a size at which northern Eastern North Atlantic *D.*
2318 *nidarosiensis* are just approaching sexual maturity. Furthermore, they exhibit a habitus quite different
2319 from Atlantic Norwegian skate. The situation is complicated further by a lack of historical fisheries
2320 data. The occurrence of Norwegian skate in the Mediterranean was only initially reported in 2010,
2321 likely a result of misidentification with other *Dipturus* species of skate (Cannas *et al.*, 2010). Additional
2322 genetic analyses is required before formal taxonomic revision, however, such uncertainties highlight
2323 the complex nature of this species' nomenclature and taxonomy.

2324

2325 **3.5.6 Significance of Hybridization**

2326

2327 An important discussion point for the current study is also the possibility of hybridization between
2328 species. Hybridization has only been detected relatively recently in elasmobranchs, namely among
2329 hammerhead (Marino *et al.*, 2015; Barker *et al.*, 2019) and blacktip sharks (Morgan *et al.*, 2012).
2330 This phenomenon has been less explored in batoids, but has nevertheless been detected among
2331 river stingrays of the genus *Potamotrygon* (Toffoli *et al.*, 2008) and *Raja* (Frodella *et al.*, 2016).
2332 Typically, hybridization can be detected by incongruence between morphology and diagnostic
2333 mtDNA sequences, and further information on hybrids can be obtained by parallel analysis of
2334 nuclear DNA (see Dudgeon *et al.*, 2012 for a review). Of all the *Raja* species examined in the
2335 present study, incongruence between mtDNA and morphological data was only observed in
2336 thornback rays from the Azores (Figure 2A), with one specimen from the area grouping with
2337 Madeiran skate from Madeira in mtDNA trees. This classification was not supported in nextRAD
2338 phylogenies, with Azorean *R. clavata* grouping as genetically distinct from Madeiran *R. maderensis*.
2339 Given the ambiguity surrounding whether thornback rays and Madeiran skate are the same species
2340 or not (Pasollini *et al.*, 2011; Ball *et al.*, 2016; the present study), hybridization cannot be
2341 conclusively identified, particularly as misidentification at the morphological level may occur due to
2342 the polytypic nature of *R. clavata* (Ball *et al.*, 2016). Indeed, inter-population, as opposed to inter-
2343 species, gene flow may occur between populations of *R. clavata*/*R. maderensis*. Furthermore,
2344 previous analysis on these species has revealed no evidence on hybridization (Ball *et al.*, 2016).

2345 However, further sequencing of more *R. clavata*/ *R. maderensis* individuals from the Azores,
2346 Madeira and surrounding seamounts would help to further validate the presence of distinct genetic
2347 lineages of either species in the region, and any patterns of inter-population breeding.

2348

2349 Within the *Dipturus* genus, mtDNA phylogenies supported all morphological identifications, with the
2350 exception of longnosed skate from the Azores. This specimen formed a monophyly with flapper
2351 skate from the region in mtDNA trees (Figure 2A). Given their position as sister species in
2352 phylogenies and overlapping latitudinal and bathymetric ranges (Dulvy *et al.*, 2006; Ellis *et al.*, 2015;
2353 the present study), hybridization may indeed be plausible. Indeed, an ancient hybridization event
2354 and introgression of mtDNA may account for the incongruence between mtDNA phylogenies and
2355 morphological data. However, several factors may this less likely. Firstly, Azorean longnose skate
2356 represent a novel mitogenome that isn't seen in flapper skate- this specimen is still genetically
2357 distinct from geographically proximate flapper skate. Secondly, the size differences between these
2358 two species make it less likely. Flapper skate reach sexual maturity at over double the size of
2359 longnosed skate, making copulation difficult (Marine Species Identification Portal; Griffiths *et al.*,
2360 2010; ICES 2012; Kadri *et al.*, 2014). Indeed, hybridization has only been detected within batoids
2361 between species of much similar sizes, for example *Raja montagui* (60 cm; Frodella *et al.*, 2016)
2362 and *Raja polystigma* (60 cm; Frodella *et al.*, 2016). Furthermore, nextRAD phylogenies actually
2363 supported morphological identification, with Azorean longnosed skate grouping with their
2364 counterparts from Portugal and Norway (Figure 2B). Nevertheless, the ability to detect hybridization
2365 is weakened here due to the limited number of samples analysed. Previous studies that have
2366 successfully analysed hybridization in batoids employ a much greater sampling pool of species, and
2367 additional admixture analysis, which may aid in drawing more significant conclusions for the species
2368 analysed in the present study (Toffoli *et al.*, 2008; Frodella *et al.*, 2016; Vargas-Caro *et al.*, 2017).

2369

2370

2371

2372

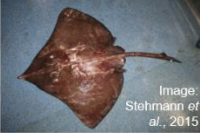




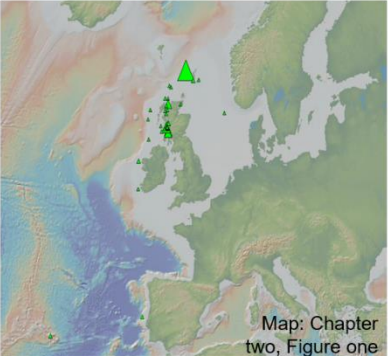


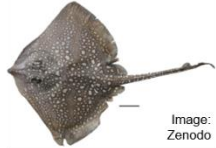

2373 3.5.7 Conservation implications

2374

2375 Given the vulnerable nature of all these species of skate, the present study has strong conservation
2376 implications (see Table six for a summary). The Madeiran skate is currently listed as a vulnerable
2377 species on the IUCN red list, endemic to Madeira and the Azores (Dulvy *et al.*, 2015). However, results
2378 based on mtDNA data from the current study and previous mtDNA evidence (Ball *et al.*, 2016) suggest
2379 this species is synonymous with the polytypic thornback ray. Contradictory to this, evidence from
2380 nextRAD phylogenies (the present study) support the hypothesis that Madeiran *R. maderensis* could
2381 represent a novel, cryptic species. This ambiguity highlights the complicated nature of conservation
2382 assessments for this species. The thornback ray has a much wider geographic range and is found in
2383 Iceland and Norway, the North Sea, the Western Baltic Sea (although sightings here are rare), around
2384 the British Isles and Ireland, the Mediterranean and through to the coast of West Africa and into the
2385 southwestern Indian Ocean (Ebert & Stehmann, 2013). However, Madeiran skate from Madeira likely
2386 represents its own genetic lineage with a heavily restricted range; evidence highlights the genetic
2387 distinctiveness of *R. maderensis* populations from Madeira (Ball *et al.*, 2016; the current study). These
2388 populations may need to be regarded as a single management unit in conservation assessments,
2389 perhaps mandating a different conservation strategy compared to North Atlantic populations, given
2390 their isolation. This principal could also be applied to the longnosed skate and flapper skate, as
2391 populations from the Azores appear to be genetically distinct from their counterparts in the Northeast
2392 Atlantic. Future sampling and subsequent sequencing of more individuals from the region would help
2393 to reveal patterns of population structuring, and these Azorean specimens could represent their own
2394 genetic lineage. Given the status of longnosed skate as near threatened and flapper skate as critically
2395 endangered on the IUCN red list, this finding is significant. Such results elucidate to the importance
2396 of seamounts as 'hotspots' for genetic biodiversity, which should be considered in the designation of
2397 marine protected areas (Samadi *et al.*, 2007; Clark *et al.*, 2010; Morato *et al.*, 2010).

2398

2399 **Table 6.** Table detailing conclusions drawn for key species focussed on in the present study. Species
 2400 utilised as outgroups (*Leucoraja naevus*) or as comparisons (*Raja straeleni*, *Dipturus laevis*, *Dipturus*
 2401 *batis*) for these key species in phylogenetic analysis are not included. However, results support their
 2402 most up-to-date taxonomy.

Species	Putative geographical range	Conclusions from present study	Questions and future directions
 <p>Image: Stehmann et al., 2015</p> <p><i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i> Norwegian skate</p>	 <p>Species also appears to be present in the Mediterranean in the present study</p> <p>Map: Stehmann et al., 2015</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Norwegian skate appear to be present in the Mediterranean but are not genetically distinct from their counterparts in the North Atlantic. 	<p>Although they may not be a distinct species, are Mediterranean Norwegian skate genetically distinct enough to be treated as a distinct management unit?</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Conduct comparative sequencing of more individuals from the Mediterranean and across their North Atlantic range.
 <p>Image: Sark References</p> <p><i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i> Longnosed skate</p>	 <p>Map: Ellis et al., 2015</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> NextRAD-seq data doesn't support the presence of a cryptic <i>Dipturus</i> species in the Azores. However, concatenated mtDNA data (CR and COI) did. Longnosed skate in the Azores could represent a distinct genetic lineage. 	<p>Are longnose skate from the Azores genetically distinct enough to be treated as a distinct management unit?</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Sequencing of more individuals from the Azores may prove difficult, as they are very rare. However, this would prove useful in determining appropriate conservation action, especially given the incongruence between mtDNA and nextRAD data.
 <p>Image: Chapter two</p> <p><i>Dipturus intermedius</i> Flapper skate</p>	 <p>Map: Chapter two, Figure one</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Flapper skate from the Azores could represent a distinct genetic lineage, given their separation in phylogenetic trees. This population may have a very restricted range due to the isolation of the Azores and significant distance between their counterparts in the rest of the North Atlantic. 	<p>Should Azorean flapper skate be treated as genetically distinct? What implication does this have for Marine Protected Areas in the Azores?</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Sequencing of more individuals from the Azores may prove difficult, as they are very rare. However, this would prove useful in determining appropriate conservation action.
 <p>Image: Sea Fishing How To</p> <p><i>Raja clavata</i> Thornback ray</p>	 <p>Map: Ellis, 2016</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Data doesn't fully support the separation of <i>R. clavata</i> and <i>R. maderensis</i> as distinct species. <ul style="list-style-type: none"> The genetic distinctiveness of <i>R. maderensis</i> from Madeira and <i>R. clavata</i> from the Azores suggests they may need to be treated as distinct conservation units to conserve genetic diversity. 	<p>Does <i>R. maderensis</i> from Madeira need to be treated as a distinct population of <i>R. clavata</i>, but with a heavily restricted range? Should the same principal be applied to <i>R. clavata</i> from the Azores?</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Conduct both mitochondrial and nuclear DNA sequencing on these specimens from across their range. In the present study, nextRAD and mtDNA were inconsistent, so this may help to enable conservation managers to draw firm conclusions about which populations should be treated as distinct.
 <p>Image: Zenodo</p> <p><i>Raja maderensis</i> Madeiran skate</p>	 <p>Map: Dulvy et al., 2015</p>		

2403 The results regarding Norwegian skate are also a point of interest to conservation managers. This
2404 species is one of the largest in Europe and is therefore at high risk from overfishing and incidental
2405 bycatch, leading to its status as near threatened on the IUCN red list (Stehmann *et al.*, 2009). Despite
2406 this, spatiotemporal data remains sparse and little information is available on historic or contemporary
2407 populations. Therefore, information such as the results represented here are vital to ensure the
2408 effective conservation of the species. The level of divergence between the two *D. nidarosiensis* clades
2409 is perhaps too small to indicate the presence of a novel cryptic species in the Mediterranean, however,
2410 the genetic distinctiveness of Mediterranean Norwegian skate highlights a 'hidden' population that
2411 potentially has a very restricted range, given the importance of the Atlantic-Mediterranean transition
2412 as a genetic barrier for batoids (Chevolot *et al.*, 2006; Griffiths *et al.*, 2011). In order to establish
2413 whether this Mediterranean population should be regarded as a distinct management unit or not, further
2414 sampling in the region is needed; ultimately, the conclusions drawn from this study are limited by the
2415 small number of individuals analysed.

2416

2417 The conflict between nDNA and mtDNA phylogenies when resolving the taxonomy of *Raja* and
2418 *Dipturus* species of skate is an important note for taxonomists, particularly given the wide use of the
2419 COI and CR genes for batoid phylogenetics (Valsecchi *et al.*, 2005; Ward and Holmes, 2007; Moura
2420 *et al.*, 2008; Wynen *et al.*, 2009; Serra-Pereira *et al.*, 2010). Whilst mtDNA did highlight spatial patterns
2421 of genetic structuring, nextRAD data was able to much more clearly resolve the accepted monophyly
2422 of *Dipturus* and *Raja*, and in many instances helped to provide greater resolution than those based
2423 on traditional mitochondrial markers. In several instances, the interpretation of mtDNA in isolation may
2424 have led to inaccurate conclusions, and even the misidentification of a cryptic *Dipturus* species in the
2425 Azores. This has important implications for the conservation of batoids, whose morphological and
2426 ecological traits make cryptic and polytypic speciation an important feature in their evolutionary history
2427 (Hebert *et al.*, 2003a; Spies *et al.*, 2006; Griffiths *et al.*, 2011; Serra-Pereira *et al.*, 2011; Coulson *et al.*,
2428 *et al.*, 2011; Mabrugaña *et al.*, 2011; Lynghammar *et al.*, 2014). Such discordance could be the result of
2429 the inherent low resolution in the current mtDNA dataset; nextRAD SNPs represented a significantly
2430 larger sequence, compared to the use of just two mtDNA genes. The evolutionary histories of the

2431 nuclear and mitochondrial genomes may also contribute their incongruence, as characters with
2432 different evolutionary rates, patterns of among-site substitution rate variation, homoplasy or base
2433 composition often disagree in recovering the underlying topology (Bull *et al.*, 1993; Lin & Danforth,
2434 2004; Rubinoff & Holland, 2005). Additionally, technique-specific issues and PCR artefacts have been
2435 shown to cause issues when amplifying highly conserved mtDNA genes, such as the CR (Zhang and
2436 Hewitt, 1996; Thalmann *et al.*, 2004; Rubinoff & Holland, 2005). This, however, is not to discount the
2437 mtDNA tree entirely. Despite its limitations, the integrated role of mtDNA with nDNA in the current,
2438 and indeed previous studies (e.g., Reed & Sperling, 1999; Rubinoff & Sperling, 2002; Caterino *et al.*,
2439 2001), has aided in resolving complex batoid phylogenies, and the confirmation of conclusions drawn
2440 from nextRAD data.

2441
2442
2443
2444
2445
2446
2447
2448
2449
2450
2451
2452
2453
2454
2455
2456
2457

2458 **3.6 References**

2459

2460 Abecasis, R. C., Afonso, P., Colaço, A., Longnecker, N., Clifton, J., Schmidt, L., Santos, R. S. (2015).
2461 Marine Conservation in the Azores: Evaluating Marine Protected Area Development in a Remote
2462 Island Context. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, DOI: 10.3389/fmars.2015.00104.

2463

2464 Anderson, B. M., Thiele, K. R., Krauss, S. L., Barrett, M. D. (2013). Genotyping-by-Sequencing in a
2465 Species Complex of Australian Hummock Grasses (*Triodia*): Methodological Insights and
2466 Phylogenetic Resolution. *Plos One*. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0171053>.

2467

2468 Avise, J. C., Shapira, J. F., Daniel, S. W., Aquador, C. F., Lansman, R. A., (1983). Mitochondrial DNA
2469 differentiation during the speciation process in *Peromyscus*. *Mol. Biol. Evol.* 1, 38–56.

2470

2471 Avise, J. C. & Ball, R. M., (1990). Principles of genealogical concordance in species concepts and
2472 biological taxonomy. *Oxford Surv. Evol. Biol.* 7, 45–67.

2473

2474 Avise J. C., (1994). *Molecular Markers, Natural History, and Evolution* (Chapman & Hall, New York).

2475

2476 Avise, J. C., (2000). *Phylogeography: The History and Formation of Species*. Harvard University
2477 Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts.

2478

2479 Baker, R. H., Gatesy, J., De Salle, R., Giribet, G., Wheeler, W. (2002). Is morphology still relevant?
2480 *Molecular systematics and evolution: Theory and practice*. 163-174.

2481

2482 Ball, R. E., Serra-Pereira, B., Ellis, J., Genner, M. J., Iglésias, S., Johnson, A. F., ...Griffiths, A. M.
2483 (2016). Resolving taxonomic uncertainty in vulnerable elasmobranchs: are the Madeira skate (*Raja*
2484 *maderensis*) and the thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) distinct species? *Conservation genetics*, 17(3),
2485 565–576.

2486

2487 Ballard, J. W. & Whitlock, M. C. (2004). The incomplete history of mitochondria. *Mol. Ecol.* 13, 729-
2488 744.

2489

2490 Baird, N. A., Etter, P. D., Atwood, T. S., Currey, M. C., Shiver, A. L., Lewis, Z. A., ... Johnson, E. A.
2491 (2008). Rapid SNP discovery and genetic mapping using sequenced RAD markers. *PLoS*
2492 *ONE*, 3(10).

2493

2494 Barker, A. M., Adams, D. H., Driggers, W. B., Frazier, B. S., Portnoy, D. S. Hybridization between
2495 sympatric hammerhead sharks in the western North Atlantic Ocean. *Biology Letters*,
2496 <https://doi.org/10.1098/rsbl.2019.0004>

2497

2498 Baus, E., Darrock, D., Bruford, M. (2005). Gene-flow patterns in Atlantic and Mediterranean
2499 populations of the Lusitanian sea star *Asterina gibbosa*. *Molecular Ecology*, 14, 3373–3382.

2500

2501 Billington, N. (2003). Mitochondrial DNA. In E. M. Hallerman (ed.). *Population genetics: principles and*
2502 *applications for fisheries Scientists*, pp 59-100. American Fisheries Societs, Bethesda, MD. 457 pp.

2503

2504 Bininda-Emonds, O. R. P., Gittleman, J. L., Steel, M. A. (2002). The (Super)tree of life: procedures,
2505 problems, and prospects, *Annu. Rev. Ecol. Syst.*, 33, 265-289.

2506

2507 Birky, C. W. J., Marayama, T. & Fuerst, P. (1983). An approach to population and evolutionary genetic
2508 theory for genes in mitochondria and chloroplasts, and some results. *Genetics*, 103, 513-527.

2509

2510 Blaxter, M. (2004) The promise of a DNA taxonomy. *Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. B.* 29, 669-679.

2511

2512 Borsa, P., Blanquer, A., Berrebi P. (1997) Genetic structure of the flounders *Platichthys flesus* and
2513 *P. stellatus* at different geographic scales. *Marine Biology*, 129, 233–246.

2514

2515 Botero-Castro, F., Tilak, M. K., Catzeflis, F., Delsuc, F., Douzery, E. J. (2013). Next-generation
2516 sequencing and phylogenetic signal of complete mitochondrial genomes for resolving the evolutionary
2517 history of leaf-nosed bats (Phyllostomidae). *Mol. Phylogenet. Evol.* 69(3), 728-739.

2518

2519 Brumfield, R. T., Beerli, P., Nicherson, D. A., Edwards, S. V. (2003). The utility of single nucleotide
2520 polymorphisms in inferences of population history. *Trends Ecol. Evol.* 18, 249-256.

2521

2522 Bull, J. J., Huelsenbeck, J. P., Cunningham, C. W., Swofford, D. L., Waddell, P. J.
2523 (1993). Partitioning and combining data in phylogenetic analysis. *Syst. Biol.* 42, 384-397.

2524

2525 Bryant, D., Bouckaert, R., Felsenstein, J., Rosenberg, N. A., RoyChoudhury, A. (2012). Inferring
2526 species trees directly from biallelic genetic markers: bypassing gene trees in a full coalescent analysis.
2527 *Mol. Biol. Evol.* 29, 1917–32.

2528

2529 Caterino, M. S., Reef, R. D., Kuo, M. M., Sperling, F. A. H. (2001). A partitioned likelihood analysis of
2530 swallowtail butterfly phylogeny (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). *Syst. Biol.* 50, 106- 127.

2531

2532 Catchen, J., Hohenlohe, P. A., Bassham, S., Amores, A., Cresko, W. A. (2013) Stacks: an analysis
2533 tool set for population genomics. *Mol Ecol.* 22, 3124–3140.

2534

2535 Carbonara, P., Cannas, R., Donnalioia, M., Melis, R., Porcu, C., Spedicato, M. T., Zupa, W., Follesa,
2536 M. C. (2019). On the presence of *Dipturus nidarosiensis* (Store, 1881) in the Central Mediterranean
2537 area. *Peer J*. DOI: doi.org/10.7717/peerj.7009.

2538

2539 Carreras-Carbonell, J., Macpherson, E., Pascual, M. (2006). Rapid radiation and cryptic speciation in
2540 Mediterranean triplefin blennies (Pisces : Tripterygiidae) combining multiple genes. *Molecular*
2541 *phylogenetics and evolution.* 37. 751-61

2542

2543 Chevlot, M., Hoarau, G., Rijnsdorp, A. D., Stam, W. T., Olsen, J. L. (2006) Phylogeography and
2544 population structure of thornback rays (*Raja clavata* L., Rajidae). *Mol Ecol.* 15, 3693–3705.

2545

2546 Coulson, M. W., Denti, D., Van Guelpen, L., Miri, C., Kenchington, E., Bentzen, P. (2011) DNA
2547 barcoding of Canada's skates. *Mol Ecol Resour.* 11, 968–978.

2548

2549 Coyer, J.A., Peters, A.F., Stam, W.T., Olsen, J.L. (2003). Post-ice age recolonization and
2550 differentiation of *Fucus serratus* L. (Phaeophyceae; Fucaaceae) populations in Northern Europe.
2551 *Molecular Ecology*. 12, 1817–1829.

2552

2553 Chifman, J. & Kubatko, L. (2014). Quartet inference from SNP data under the coalescent model.
2554 *Bioinformatics*. 30, 3317–24.

2555

2556 Cimmaruta, R., Bondanelli, P., Nascetti, G. (2005). Genetic structure and environmental
2557 heterogeneity in the European hake (*Merluccius merluccius*). *Molecular Ecology*. 14, 2577–2591.

2558

2559 Clark, A. Rowden, T. Schlacher, A. Williams, M. Consalvey, K.I. Stocks, A.D. Rogers, T.D. O'Hara,
2560 M. White, T.M. Shank, J.M. Hall-Spencer, M. R. (2010). The ecology of seamounts: structure,
2561 function, and human impacts. *Ann. Rev. Mar. Sci.* 2, 253-278.

2562

2563

2564 Crandall, K. A., Bininda-Emonds, O. R. P., Mace, G. M., Wayne, R. K. (2000). Considering
2565 evolutionary processes in conservation biology. *Trends. Ecol. Evol.* 15, 290–295.

2566

2567 Cruaud, A., Gautier, M., Galan, M., Foucaud, J., Sauné, L., Genson, G., Dubois, E., Nidelet, S.,
2568 Deuve, T., Rasplus, J. (2014). Empirical Assessment of RAD Sequencing for Interspecific
2569 Phylogeny, *Molecular Biology and Evolution*. 31(5), 1272–1274.

2570

2571 Cummings, M. P. (1994). Transmission patterns of eukaryotic transposable elements: Arguments for
2572 and against horizontal gene transfer. *Trends Ecol. Evol.* 9, 141-145.

2573

2574 DaCosta, J. M. & Sorenson, M. D. (2016). ddRAD-seq phylogenetics based on nucleotide, indel and
2575 presence-absence polymorphisms: Analyses of two avian genera with contrasting histories. *Molecular*
2576 *Phylogenetics and Evolution*. 94, 122-135.

2577

2578 Davey, J. W., Blaxter, M. L. (2010). RADSeq: next-generation population genetics, *Briefings in*
2579 *Functional Genomics*. 9(5-6), 416–423.

2580

2581 De Maio, N., Schlotterer, C., Kosiol, C. (2013). Linking great apes genome evolution across time
2582 scales using " polymorphism-aware phylogenetic models. *Mol. Biol. Evol.* 30, 2249–62.

2583

2584 De Maio, N., Schrempf, D., Kosiol, C. (2015). PoMo: an allele frequency-based approach for species
2585 tree estimation. *Syst. Biol.* 64, 1018.

2586

2587 Diaz de Astarloa, J., Mabragaña, E., Hanner, R., Figueroa, D. E. (2008). Morphological And Molecular
2588 Evidence For A New Species Of Longnosed skate (Rajiformes: Rajidae: Dipturus) From Argentinean
2589 Waters Based On Dna Barcoding. *Zootaxa*. 1921, 35-46.

2590

2591 Dominguez, V. S., Santos, R. S., Brito, A., Alexandrou, M., Almada, C. (2007). Mitochondrial and
2592 nuclear markers reveal isolation by distance and effects of Pleistocene glaciations in the northeastern
2593 Atlantic and Mediterranean populations of the white seabream (*Diplodus sargus*, L.). *Journal of*
2594 *Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*. 346(1-2), 102-113.

2595

2596 Dugeon, C. L., Blower, D. C., Broderick, D., Giles, J. L., Holmes, B. J., Kashiwagi, T., Kruck, N. C.,
2597 Moran, J. A. T., Tillett, B. J., Ovenden, J. R. (2012). A review of the application of molecular genetics
2598 for fisheries management and conservation of sharks and rays. *Journal of Fish Biology*. 80(5). DOI:
2599 <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1095-8649.2012.03265.x>

2600

2601 Dulvy, N. K., Fowler, S. L., Musick, J. A., Cavanagh, R. D., Kyne, P. M., Harrison, L. R... White, W.
2602 T. (2014). Extinction risk and conservation of the world's sharks and rays. *eLife*, 3, e00590.

2603

2604 Dulvy, N.K., Walls, R.H.L., Buscher, E. & Stehmann, M.F.W. (2015). *Raja maderensis*. *The IUCN Red*
2605 *List of Threatened Species* 2015: e.T161459A48939762. [http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-1.RLTS.T161459A48939762.en)
2606 [1.RLTS.T161459A48939762.en](http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-1.RLTS.T161459A48939762.en). Downloaded on 24 December 2018.

2607

2608 Duran, S., Pascual, M., Estoup, A., Turon, X. (2004). Strong population structure in the marine sponge
2609 *Crambe crambe* (Poecilosclerida) as revealed by microsatellite markers. *Molecular Ecology*. 13, 511–
2610 522

2611

2612 Eaton, D. A. & Ree, R. H. (2013). Inferring phylogeny and introgression using RADseq data: an
2613 example from flowering plants (Pedicularis: Orobanchaceae). *Syst. Biol.* 62, 689–706.

2614

2615 Eaton, D. A. R., & Overcast, I. (2016). ipyrad: interactive assembly and analysis
2616 of RADseq data sets. Retrieved from <http://ipyrad.readthedocs.io/>.

2617

2618 Eaton, D. A., Spriggs, E. L., Park, B., Donoghue, M. J. (2016). Misconceptions on missing data in
2619 RAD-seq phylogenetics with a deep-scale example from flowering plants. *Syst. Biol.* 66, 399–412.

2620

2621 Ebert D. A., & Compagno L. J. V. (2007). Biodiversity and systematics of skates
2622 (Chondrichthyes: Rajiformes: Rajoidei). *Environmental Biology of Fishes*. 80(2-3), 111–124.

2623

2624 Ebert, D.A., Stehmann & M.F.W. (2013) Sharks, batoids, and chimaeras of the North Atlantic. *FAO*
2625 *Species Catalogue for Fishery Purposes*. No 7. FAO, Rome, p 523

2626

2627 Edwards, S. V, Xi, Z, Janke, A, Faircloth, B.C, McCormack, J.E (2016). Implementing and testing
2628 the multispecies coalescent model: a valuable paradigm for phylogenomics. *Mol. Phylogenetics*
2629 *Evol.* 94, 447– 62

2630

2631 Elasmodiver. <http://www.elasmodiver.com/BarndoorSkate.htm>. Downloaded 06 February 2020.

2632

2633 Ellis, J., Abella, A., Serena, F., Stehmann, M.F.W. & Walls, R. (2015). *Dipturus oxyrinchus*. The
2634 IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2015:
2635 e.T63100A48908629. [https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-](https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-1.RLTS.T63100A48908629.en)
2636 [1.RLTS.T63100A48908629.en](https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-1.RLTS.T63100A48908629.en). Downloaded on 26 February 2020.

2637

2638 Ellis, J. (2016). *Raja clavata*. The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2016:
2639 e.T39399A103110667. [https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2016-](https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2016-3.RLTS.T39399A103110667.en)
2640 [3.RLTS.T39399A103110667.en](https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2016-3.RLTS.T39399A103110667.en). Downloaded on 26 February 2020.

2641

2642 Elfekih, S., Etter, P., Tay, W. T., Fumagalli, M., Gordon, K., Johnson, E., & De Barro, P. (2018).
2643 Genome-wide analyses of the Bemisia tabaci species complex reveal contrasting patterns of
2644 admixture and complex demographic histories. *PloS one*, 13(1), e0190555.
2645 doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0190555

2646

2647 Emerson, K. J., Merz, C. R., Catchen, J. M., Hohenlohe, P. A., Cresko, W. A., Bradshaw, W. E.,
2648 Holzapfel, C. M. (2010). Resolving postglacial phylogeography using high-throughput sequencing.
2649 *P Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*. 107, 16196–16200.

2650

2651 Felsenstein, J. (1992). Phylogenies from restriction sites: a maximum-likelihood approach. *Evolution*.
2652 46, 159–173.

2653

2654 Filatov, D.A., Osborne, O.G., Papadopoulos, A.S. (2016). Demographic history of speciation in a
2655 Senecio altitudinal hybrid zone on Mt. Etna. *Molecular ecology*. 25(11), 2467–81.

2656

2657 Fish Base. <https://www.fishbase.se/summary/Raja-straeleni>. Downloaded on 06 February 2020.

2658

2659 Frodella, F., Cannas, R., Velona, A., Carbonara, P., Farrell, E. D., Fiorentino, F., Follada, M. C.,
2660 Garofalo, G. ... Cariani, A. (2016). Population connectivity and phylogeography of the Mediterranean
2661 endemic skate *Raja polystigma* and evidence of its hybridization with the parapatric sibling *R.*
2662 *montagui*. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*. 554, 99-113.

2663

2664

2665 Fu, Z., Epstein, B., Kelley, J. L., Zheng, Q., Bergland, A. O., Carrillo, C. C ... Snyder, W. E.
2666 (2017) Using NextRAD sequencing to infer movement of herbivores among host plants. *Plos One*
2667 12(5): e0177742.

2668

2669 García, V.B., Lucifora, L.O., & Myers, R.A. (2008). The importance of habitat and life history to
2670 extinction risk in sharks, skates, rays and chimaeras. *Proceedings. Biological sciences / The Royal*
2671 *Society*. 275(1630), 83–89.

2672

2673 Giannasi, N., Malhotra, A., Thorpe, R. S. (2001). Nuclear and mtDNA Phylogenies of the Trimeresurus
2674 Complex: Implications for the Gene versus Species Tree Debate. 19, 57- 66.

2675

2676 Gordon, J., & Duncan, J. (1989). A Note on The Distribution and Diet of Deep-Water Rays (Rajidae)
2677 in An Area of The Rockall Trough. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United*
2678 *Kingdom*. 69(3), 655-658.

2679

2680 Griffiths , A.M., Sims, D. W., Cotterell, S. P., Nagar, A. E., Ellis, J. R., Lynghammar, A., ... Genner,
2681 M. J. (2010). Molecular markers reveal spatially segregated cryptic species in a critically endangered
2682 fish, the common skate (*Dipturus batis*). *Proceedings. Biological sciences / The Royal Society*,
2683 277(1687), 1497–1503.

2684

2685 Gysels, E. S., Hellemans, B., Pampoulie, C., Volckaert, F. A. M. (2004). Phylogeography of the
2686 common goby, *Pomatoschistus microps*, with particular emphasis on the colonization of the
2687 Mediterranean and the North Sea. *Molecular Ecology*. 13, 403–417

2688

2689 Hebert, P. D. N., Ratnasingham, S., de Waard, J. R. (2003a). Barcoding animal life: cytochrome c
2690 oxidase subunit 1 divergences among closely related species. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of*
2691 *London, Series B* 270 (Supp 1.): s96–s99.

2692

2693 Hebert, P. D. N., Cywinska, A., Ball, S. L., de Waard, J. R. (2003b). Biological identification through
2694 DNA barcodes. *Proc. R. Soc. B.* 270, 313-321.

2695

2696 Henderson, A. C., Reeve, A. J., Jabado, R. W., Naylor, G. J. P. (2016). Taxonomic assessment of
2697 sharks, rays and guitarfishes (Chondrichthyes: Elasmobranchii) from south-eastern Arabia, using the
2698 NADH dehydrogenase subunit 2 (NADH2) gene, *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society.* 176(2),
2699 399–442.

2700

2701 Herrera, S. & Shank, T. M. (2015). RAD sequencing enables unprecedented phylogenetic resolution
2702 and objective species delimitation in recalcitrant divergent taxa. bioRxiv 100: 019745. Elsevier Inc.
2703 doi:10.1101/019745.

2704

2705 Hohenlohe, P. A., Bassham, S., Etter, P. D., Stiffler, N., Johnson, E. A., & Cresko, W. A.
2706 (2010). Population genomics of parallel adaptation in threespine stickleback using sequenced RAD
2707 tags. *PLoS Genetics.* 6(2).

2708

2709 Huang, L. H. & Knowles, L. (2016). Unforeseen Consequences of Excluding Missing Data from Next-
2710 Generation Sequences: Simulation Study of RAD Sequences, *Systematic Biology.* 65(3), 357–365.

2711

2712 ICES (October 2012). European Commission special request on spatial distribution, stock status, and advice
2713 on *Dipturus* species.
2714 <http://www.ices.dk/sites/pub/Publication%20Reports/Advice/2012/Special%20Requests/EC%20Dipturus%20species.pdf> Downloaded 20 March 2020.

2716

2717 Kadri, H., Marouani, S., Bradai, M. N., Bouain, A., Morize, E. Age, growth, longevity, morality and
2718 reproductive biology of *Dipturus oxyrinchus*, (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae) off the Gulf of Gabes
2719 (Southern Tunisia, central Mediterranean). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the*
2720 *United Kingdom*. 95(3), 569-577.

2721

2722 Keller, I., Wagner, C. E., Greuter, L., Mwaiko, S., Selz, O. M., Sivasundar, A., Witter, S.,
2723 Seehausen, O. (2013). Population genomic signatures of divergent adaptation, gene flow and
2724 hybrid speciation in the rapid radiation of Lake Victoria cichlid fishes. *Mol. Ecol.* 22, 2848–2863.

2725

2726 Kimura, M. (1980). A simple method of estimating evolutionary rate of base substitutions through
2727 comparative studies of nucleotide sequences. *J Mol Evol.* 16, 111–120.

2728

2729 Kizirian, D. & Donnelly, M. A. (2004). The criterion of reciprocal monophyly and classification of
2730 nested diversity at the species level. Short Communication. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*.
2731 32, 1072-1076.

2732

2733 Kumar, S., Stecher, G., Tamuar, K. (2016). MEGA7: Molecular Evolutionary genetics Analysis Version
2734 for Bigger Datasets. *Mol Biol Evol.* 33(7), 1870-4

2735

2736 Last, P.R., Naylor, G.J.P. and Manjaji-Matsumoto, B.M. (2016). A revised classification of the family
2737 Dasyatidae (Chondrichthyes: Myliobatiformes) based on new morphological and molecular
2738 insights. *Zootaxa*. 4139(3), 345-368.

2739

2740 Leaché, A. D., Banbury, B., Felsenstein, J., Nieto-Montes de Oca, A., & Stamatakis, A. (2015). Short
2741 tree, long tree, right tree, wrong tree: New acquisition bias corrections for inferring SNP
2742 phylogenies. *Systematic Biology*. 64(6), 1032–1047.

2743

2744 Leaché, A. D. & Oaks, J. R. (2017). The utility of Single Nucleotide Polymorphism (SNP) data in
2745 phylogenetics. *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics*. 48, 69-84.

2746

2747 Lewis, P. O. (2001). A likelihood approach to estimating phylogeny from discrete morphological 2
2748 character data. *Systematic Biology*. 50, 913–925.

2749

2750 Lim, K. C., Lim, P., Chong, V. C., Loh, K. (2015). Molecular and Morphological Analyses Reveal
2751 Phylogenetic Relationships of Stingrays Focusing on the Family Dasyatidae (Myliobatiformes).
2752 Munderloh UG, ed. *PLoS ONE*. 10(4):e0120518.

2753

2754 Lin, C. P. & Danforth, B. N. (2004). How do insect nuclear and mitochondrial gene substitution
2755 patterns differ? Insights from Bayesian analyses of combined datasets. *Mol. Phylogenet. Evol.* 30,
2756 686-702.

2757

2758 Lipscomb, D., Platnick, N., Wheeler, Q. (2003). The intellectual content of taxonomy: A comment on
2759 DNA taxonomy. *Trends, Ecol. Evol.* 18, 64-66.

2760

2761 Liu, L., Xi, Z., Wu, S., Davis, C. C., Edwards, S. V. (2015). Estimating phylogenetic trees from
2762 genome-scale data. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* 1360, 36–53

2763

2764 Lohse, K. (2009). Can mtDNA barcodes be used to delimit Species? A response to Pons *et al.*, (2006).
2765 *Systematic Biology*. 58(4), 439-442.

2766

2767 Lynghammar, A., Christiansen, J. S., Griffiths, A. M., Fevolden, S., Hop, H., Bakken, T. (2014). DNA
2768 barcoding of the northern Northeast Atlantic skates (Chondrichthyes, Rajidae), with remarks on the
2769 widely distributed starry ray. *Zool Scr.* 43, 485–495.

2770

2771 Mabrugaña, E., Diaz de Astarloa, J. M., Hanner, R., Zhang, J., Gonzalez Castro, M. (2011). DNA
2772 barcoding identifies Argentine fishes from marine and brackish waters. *PLoS One*. 6:e28655

2773

2774 Madison, E. P. & Knowles, L. L. (2006). Inferring phylogeny despite incomplete lineage sorting. *Syst.*
2775 *Biology*. 55, 21-30.

2776

2777 Marine Species Identification Portal. [http://species-
2778 identification.org/species.php?species_group=fnam&id=1066](http://species-identification.org/species.php?species_group=fnam&id=1066). Downloaded 06 February 2020.

2779

2780 Marino, I. A. M., Riginella, E., Gristina, M., Rasotto, M. B., Zane, L., Mazzoldi, C. (2015). Multiple
2781 Paternity and hybridization in two smooth-hound sharks. *Scientific Reports*. 12, 12919.

2782

2783 MarLIN. Marine Life Information Network. <https://www.marlin.ac.uk/species/detail/1436>. Downloaded
2784 18 February 2020.

2785

2786 Martin, A., Naylor, G.R., Palumbi, S. (1992). Rates of mitochondrial DNA evolution in sharks are slow
2787 compared to mammals. *Nature*. 357, 153-5.

2788

2789 Massatti, R., Reznicek, A. A., Knowles, L. L. (2016). Utilizing RADseq data for phylogenetic analysis
2790 of challenging groups: A case study in *Carex* sect. *Racemosae*. *American Journal of Botany*. 103(2).
2791 DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3732/ajb.1500315>.

2792

2793 Mayr, E. (1954). Geographic speciation in tropical echinoids. *Evolution*. 8, 1–18

2794

2795 McEachran, J. D. & Fechhelm, J. D. (1982). A new species of skate from western Australia with
2796 comments on the status of *Pacoraja* whitley, 1839 (Chondrichthyes: rajiformes). 95(1), 1-12.

2797

2798 McEachran, J. D. & Dunn, K. A. (1998). Phylogenetic Analysis of Skates, a Morphologically
2799 Conservative Clade of Elasmobranchs (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae). *Proc. Boil. Soc. Wash.* 2, 271-290.

2800

2801 Meier, R., Zhang, G., Ali, F. (2008). The use of mean instead of smallest interspecific distances
2802 exaggerates the size of the “barcoding gap” and leads to misidentification. *Syst Biol*. 57(5), 809–813.

2803

2804 Mitchell, A., Mitter, C., Regier, J. C. (2000). More taxa or more characters revisited: Combining data
2805 from nuclear protein- encoding genes for phylogenetic analyses of Moctuoidea (Insecta: Lepidoptera).
2806 *Syst. Biol.* 49, 202-224.

2807

2808 Mnasri, N., Boumaïza, M., Ben Amor, M., Capape, C. (2009). Polychromatism in the thornback
2809 ray, *Raja clavata* (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae) off northern Tunisian coast (central Mediterranean).
2810 *Pan Am Aqu Sci.* 4, 572–579.

2811

2812 Morato, T., Hoyle, S. D., Allain, V., Nicol, S. J. (2010). Seamounts are hotspots of pelagic
2813 biodiversity in the open ocean. *PNAS.* 107(21), 9707-9711.

2814

2815 Morgan, J. A. T., Harry, A., Welch, D., Street, R., White, J., Geraghty, P. T., Macbeth, W. G., Broderick,
2816 D., Tobin, A., Simphendorfer, C. & Ovenden, J. R. (2012). Detection of interspecies hybridization in
2817 Chondrichthyes: hybrids (hybrid offspring) between Australian (*Carcharhinus tilstoni*) and common blacktip
2818 shark (*C. limbatus*) found in an Australian fishery. *Conservation Genetics.* 13, 455–463.

2819

2820 Moura T, Silva MC, Figueiredo I, Gordo L (2008). Molecular barcoding of north-east Atlantic deep-
2821 water sharks: species identification and application to fisheries management and conservation.
2822 *Marine and Freshwater Research.* 59(3): 214.

2823

2824 Mortiz, C. (1994). Definin 'Evolutionary Significant Units' for conservation. *Tree.* 9, 373-375.

2825

2826 Muricy, G., Boury-Esnault, N., Bézac, C., Vacelet, J. (1996). Cytological evidence for cryptic
2827 speciation in Mediterranean *Oscarella* species (Porifera: Homoscleromorpha). *Can J Zool.* 74, 881–
2828 896.

2829

2830 Nakadate, M., Vinas, J., Corriero, A., Clarke, S., Suzuki, N., Chow, S. (2005). Genetic isolation
2831 between Atlantic and Mediterranean albacore populations inferred from mitochondrial and nuclear
2832 DNA markers. *Journal of Fish Biology.* 66, 1545–1557.

2833

2834 Naylor, G. J., Caira, J. N., Jensen, K., Rosana, K. A. M., White, W. T., Last, P. R. (2012). A DNA
2835 sequence-based approach to the identification of shark and ray species and its implications for global
2836 elasmobranch diversity and parasitology. *Bull Am Mus Nat Hist.* 367, 1–262.

2837

2838 Naylor, G., Yang, L., Corrigan, S., de Carvalho, M. R. (2016). Phylogeny and Classification of
2839 Rays. In: Rays of the World. CSIRO Publishing.

2840

2841 Neigel, J. E. & Avise, J. C., (1986). Phylogenetic relationships of mitochondrial DNA under various
2842 demographic models of speciation. In: Nevo, E., Karlin, S. (Eds.), *Evolutionary Processes and Theory.*
2843 Academic Press, NY, pp. 515–534.

2844

2845 Olsen, J. L., Stam, W. T., Coyer, J. A., Reusch, T. B. H., Billingham, M., Bostrom, C. ... Wyllie-
2846 Echeverria, S. (2004). North Atlantic phylogeography and large-scale population differentiation of the
2847 seagrass *Zostera marina* L. *Molecular Ecology.* 13, 1923–1941.

2848

2849 Pasolini, P., Ragazzini, C., Zaccaro, Z., Cariani, A., Ferrara, G., Gonzalez, E., Landi, M., Milano, I.,
2850 Stagioni, M., Guarniero, I., Tinti, F. (2011). Quaternary geographical sibling speciation and population
2851 structuring in the Eastern Atlantic skates (suborder Rajoidea) *Raja clavata* and *R. traeleni*. *Mar Biol.*
2852 158, 2173–2186.

2853

2854 Paetkau, D. (1999). Using genetics to identify intraspecific conservation units: a critique of current
2855 methods. *Conserv. Biol.* 13, 1507–1509.

2856

2857 Pennisi, E. (2003). Modernizing the tree of life. 300, 1692-1697.

2858

2859 Poe, S. & Swofford, D. L. (1999). Taxon sampling revisited. *Nature*. 398, 299-300.

2860

2861 Provan, J., Wattier, R. A., Maggs, C. A. (2005). Phylogeographic analysis of the red seaweed
2862 *Palmaria palmata* reveals a Pleistocene marine glacial refugium in the English Channel. *Molecular*
2863 *Ecology*. 14, 793–803.

2864

2865 Pritchard, M. (1977). Encyclopaedia of fishing in the British isles. Collins, UK

2866

2867 Rambaut, A. (2014). Figtree, a graphical viewer of phylogenetic trees. Retrieved
2868 from <http://tree.bio.ed.ac.uk/software/figtree>

2869

2870 Reed, R. D. & Sperling, F. A. H. (1999). Interaction of process partitions in phylogenetic analysis: An
2871 example from the swallowtail butterfly genus *Papilio*. *Mol. Biol. Evol.* 16, 286-297.

2872

2873 Remerie, T., Bourgois, T., Peelaers, D., Vierstraete, A., Vanfleteren, J., Vanreusel, A. (2006).
2874 Phylogeographic patterns of the mysid *Mesopodopsis slabberi* (Crustacea, Mysida) in Western
2875 Europe: evidence for high molecular diversity and cryptic speciation. *Mar Biol.* 149, 465.

2876

2877 Rozas, J., Sanchez-DelBarrio, J. C., Messeguer, X., Rozas, R. (2003). DnaSP, DNA polymorphism
2878 analyses by the coalescent and other methods. *Bioinformatics.* 19, 2496–7. pmid:14668244

2879

2880 Rubinoff, D & Sperling, F. A. H. (2002). Evolution of ecological traits and wing morphology in
2881 Hemileuca (Saturniidae) based on a two-gene phylogeny. *Mol. Phylogenet. Evol.* 25, 70-86.

2882

2883 Rubinoff, D. & Holland, B. S. (2005). Between Two Extremes: Mitochondrial DNA is neither the
2884 Panacea nor the Nemesis of Phylogenetic and Taxonomic Inference. *Systematic Biology.* 54(6), 952–
2885 961.

2886

2887 Russello, M. A., Waterhouse, M. D., Etter, P. D., Johnson, E. A. (2015). From promise to practice:
2888 pairing non-invasive sampling with genomics in conservation. *PeerJ.*
2889 3:e1106 <https://dx.doi.org/10.7717/peerj.1106>).

2890

2891 Samadi, S., Schlacher, T.A., Richer de Forges, B., (2007). Seamount benthos. In: Pitcher, T., Morato,
2892 T., Hart, P.J.B., Clark, M.R., Haggan, N., Santos, R.S. (Eds.), Seamounts: Ecology, Fisheries and
2893 Conservation, Blackwell Fisheries and Aquatic Resources Series, Oxford, United Kingdom, pp. 119–
2894 140.

2895

2896 Sandoval-Castillo, J., Rocha-Olivares, A., Villacivencio-Garayzar, C., Balart, E. (2004). Cryptic
2897 isolation of Gulf of California shovelnose guitarfish evidenced by mitochondrial DNA. *Mar Bio.* 145,
2898 983–988.

2899

2900 Schrempf, D., Minh, B. Q., De Maio, N., von Haeseler, A., Kosiol, C. (2016). Reversible polymorphism-
2901 aware phylogenetic models and their application to tree inference. *J. Theor. Biol.* 407, 362–70.

2902

2903 Scotland, R. W., Hughes, C., Bailey, D., Wortley, A. (2003). The Big Machine and the much-maligned
2904 taxonomist. *Syst. Biodiv.* 1, 139-143.

2905

2906 Sea Fishing How To. <http://www.seafishinghowto.com/marine-species/fish/thornback-ray-rajacavata.html>.
2907 Downloaded 29 February 2020.

2908

2909 Serra-Pereira, B., Moura, T., Griffiths, A. M., Gordo, L. S., Figueiredo, I. (2011). Molecular barcoding
2910 of skates (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae) from the southern Northeast Atlantic. *Zool Scr.* 40, 76–84.

2911

2912 Shark References. <https://shark-references.com/index.php/species/view/Dipturus-oxyrinchus>.
2913 Downloaded 29 February 2020.

2914

2915 Shaw, K. L. (2002). Conflict between nuclear and mitochondrial DNA phylogenies of a recent species
2916 radiation: What mtDNA reveals and conceals about modes of speciation in Hawaiian crickets. *PNAS.*
2917 99: 16122-16127.

2918

2919 Spies, I. B., Gaichas, S., Stevenson, D. E., Orr, J. W., Canino, M. F. (2006). DNA-based identification
2920 of Alaska skates (*Amblyraja*, *Bathyraja* and *Raja*: Rajidae) using cytochrome c oxidase subunit I (COI)
2921 variation. *J Fish Biol.* 69, 283–292

2922

2923 Stamatakis, A., Hoover, P., Rougemont, J. (2008). A rapid bootstrap algorithm for the RAxML web
2924 servers. *Systematic Biology.* 57, 758–771.

2925

2926 Stamatakis, A. (2014). RAxML version 8: a tool for phylogenetic analysis and post-analysis of 14 large
2927 phylogenies. *Bioinformatics.* 30, 1312–1313.

2928

2929 Stefanni, S., Domingues, V. S., Bouton, N., Santos, R. S., Almada, F., Almada, V. (2006). Phylogeny
2930 of the shanny, *Lipophrys pholis*, from the NE Atlantic using mitochondrial DNA markers. *Mol.*
2931 *Phylogenet. Evol.* 39, 282–287.

2932

2933 Stehmann, M. & Burkel, D. L. (1984). Rajidae. In: Whitehead PJP, Bauchot ML, Houreau J-C,
2934 Nielsen J, Tortonese E (eds). Fishes of the north-eastern Atlantic and Mediterranean, vol 1.
2935 UNESCO, Paris, pp 163–196.

2936

2937 Stehmann, M.F.W., Ellis, J., Walls, R. & Lynghammar, A. (2015). *Dipturus nidarosiensis*. The
2938 IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2015:
2939 e.T161729A48927468. [https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-](https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-1.RLTS.T161729A48927468.en)
2940 [1.RLTS.T161729A48927468.en](https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2015-1.RLTS.T161729A48927468.en). Downloaded on 26 February 2020.

2941

2942

2943 Swofford, D. L. (1993) PAUP: Phylogenetic Analysis Using Parsimony, version 3.1.1. Laboratory of
2944 Molecular Systematics, Smithsonian Institution, Washington D.C.

2945

2946 Thalmann, O., Hebler, J., Poinar, H. N., Pääbo, S., Vigilant, L. (2004). Unreliable mtDNA data due to
2947 nuclear insertions: A cautionary tale from analysis of humans and other great apes. *Mol. Ecol.* 13,
2948 321-335.

2949

2950 Toffoli, D., Hrbek, T., Goes-de-Araujo, M., Pinto-de-Almeida, M., Charvet-Almeida, P., Farias, I. P.
2951 (2008). A test of the utility of DNA in the radiation of the freshwater stingray
2952 genus *Potamotrygon* (Potamotrygonitofdae, Myliobatiformes). *Genet Mol Biol.* 31, 324–336.

2953

2954 Valsecchi, E., Pasolini, P., Bertozzi, M., Garoia, F., Ungaro, N., Vacchi, M., Sabelli, B., Tinti, F. (2005).
2955 Rapid Miocene-Pliocene dispersal and evolution of Mediterranean rajid fauna as inferred by
2956 mitochondrial gene variation. *J Evol Biol.* 18, 436–446.

2957

2958 Vargas-Cargo, C., Bustamante, C., Bennett, M. B., Ovenden, J. R. (2017). Towards sustainable
2959 fishery management for skates in South America: The genetic population structure of *Zeraja Chilensis*
2960 and *Dipturus trachyderma* (Chondrichthyes, Rajiformes) in the south-east Pacific Ocean. *Plos One*.
2961 DOI: <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0172255>

2962

2963 Venkatesh, B., Lee, A. P., Ravi, V., Maurya, A. K., Lian, M. M., Swann, J. B. ... Warren, W. C.
2964 (2014). Elephant shark genome provides unique insights into gnathostome evolution. *Nature.* 505,
2965 174-179.

2966

2967 Wagner, C. E., Keller, I., Wittwer, S., Selz, O. M., Mwaiko, S. (2013). Genome-wide RAD sequence
2968 data provide unprecedented resolution of species boundaries and relationships in the Lake Victoria
2969 cichlid adaptive radiation. *Mol. Ecol.* 22, 787–98.

2970

2971 Ward, R. D., Zemlak, T. S., Innes, B. H., Last, P. R., Hebert, P. D. (2005). DNA barcoding Australia's
2972 fish species. *Philos Trans Roy Soc B.* 360(1462), 1847–1857

2973

2974 Ward, R.D. & Holmes, B.H. (2007). An analysis of nucleotide and amino acid variability in the barcode
2975 region of cytochrome c oxidase I (cox1) in fishes. *Molecular ecology notes.* 7(6), 899–907.

2976

2977 Weigmann, S. (2016). Annotated checklist of the living sharks, batoids and chimaeras
2978 (Chondrichthyes) of the world, with a focus on biogeographical diversity. *Journal of Fish Biology.*
2979 88(3).

2980

2981 White, E. G. (1930). The whale shark, *Rhineodon typus* : description of the skeletal parts and
2982 classification based on the Marathon specimen captured in 1923. *Bulletin of the AMNH.*
2983 61(4). <http://digitallibrary.amnh.org/handle/2246/857>.

2984

2985 White, W. T. & Last, P. R. (2012). A review of the taxonomy of chondrichthyans fishes: a
2986 modern perspective. *Journal of Fish Biology.* 80, 901-917.

2987

2988 Wiens, J. J. (2003). Missing Data, Incomplete Taxa, and Phylogenetic Accuracy. *Systematic Biology.*
2989 52(4), 528-38.

2990

2991 Williams, S., Mcdowell, J., Bennett, M., Graves, J., Ovenden, J. (2017). Analysis of whole
2992 mitochondrial genome sequences increases phylogenetic resolution of istiophorid billfishes. *Bulletin*
2993 *of Marine Science*. 94. 10.5343/bms.2017.1078.

2994

2995 Wilke, T., Pfenninger, M. (2002). Separating historic events from recurrent processes in cryptic
2996 species: phylogeography of mud snails (*Hydrobia* spp.). *Molecular Ecology*. 11, 1439–1451.

2997

2998 WoRMS. World Register of Marine Species.
2999 <http://www.marinespecies.org/aphia.php?p=taxdetails&id=105876>. Downloaded 06 February 2020.

3000

3001 Xu, P., Xu, S., Wu, X., Tao, Y., Wang, B., Wang, S., Qin, D., Lu, Z., Li, G. (2014). Population
3002 genomic analyses from low-coverage RAD-Seq data: a case study on the non-model cucurbit bottle
3003 gourd. *Plant. J.* 77, 430–442.

3004

3005 Xu, B. & Yang, Z. (2016). Challenges in species tree estimation under the multispecies coalescent
3006 model. *Genetics*. 204, 1353–68.

3007

3008 Zane, L., Ostellari, L., Maccatrozzo, L., Bargelloni, L., Cuzin-Rouy, J., Buchholz, F., Patarnello, T.
3009 (2000). Genetic differentiation in a pelagic crustacean (*Meganyctiphanes norvegica*: Euphausiacea)
3010 from the North East Atlantic and the Mediterranean Sea. *Marine Biology*. 136, 191–199.

3011

3012 Zenodo. <https://zenodo.org/record/1285038#.XlneN2gzbb0>. Downloaded 29 February 2020.

3013

3014 Zhang, D. X. & Hewitt, G. M. (1996). Nuclear integrations: Challenges for mitochondrial DNA
3015 markers, *Trends Ecol. Evol.* 11, 247-251.

3016

3017

3018

3019

3020

3021

3022

3023

3024

3025

3026

3027

3028

3029

3030

3031

3032

3033

3034

3035

3036

3037

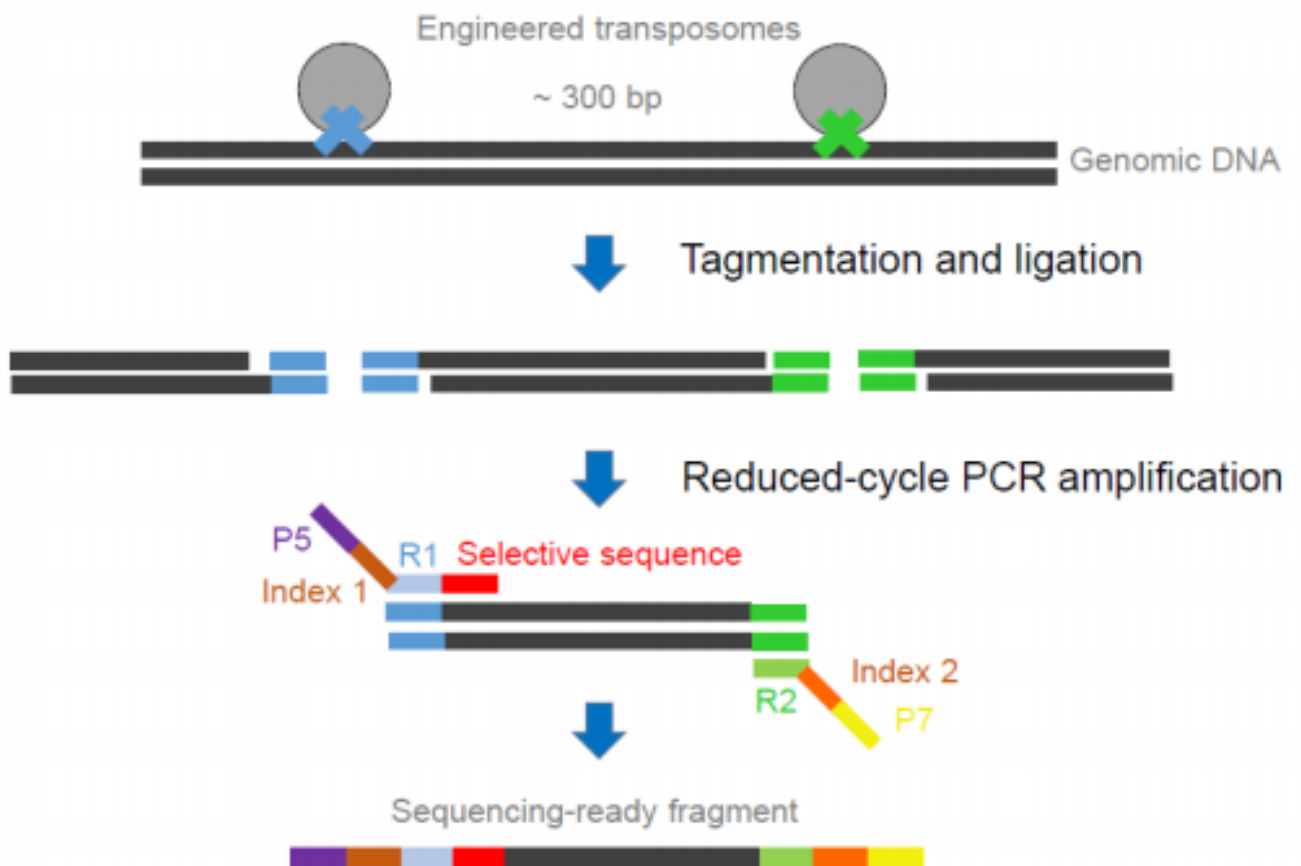
3038

3039

3040 **3.7 Supplementary materials: NextRAD and mitochondrial DNA sequencing reveal hidden**
3041 **diversity within vulnerable species of batoid fish.**

3042
3043 **Appendix 1.** Workflow of NextRAD (Nextera-tagmented reductively-amplified DNA) sequencing. A
3044 small amount of DNA (~10 ng) is mixed with two engineered transposomes of Nextera reagents which
3045 tag as well as add short adaptors to genomic DNA. Sequencing primers Read one (R1, light blue
3046 bars) and Read two (R2, light green bars), indices (orange and brown bars; small fragments of DNA
3047 which allow the customized selective primer (red bar: GTGTAGAGC) to bind), are added by a limited
3048 cycle of PCR to generate sequencing-ready fragments, which are compatible for Illumina platforms
3049 (this method is taken from Fu *et al.*, 2017).

3050



3051

3052

3053 **Appendix 2.** Information on the capture locations, control region (CR) and cytochrome oxidase I (COI) accession numbers of samples used in
3054 phylogenetic analyses. * Indicates sequences were downloaded from Genbank. 'Submit' indicates sequences do not have accession numbers
3055 and need to be submitted to Genbank. To test the effects of missing data, four datasets with different thresholds for the minimum number of
3056 samples per locus (ms) were run during analysis- ms2, ms4, ms12 and ms26.

3057

Sample number	Morphological identification	Date collected	Location	Latitude	Longitude	Ms2 Accession number	Ms4 Accession number	Ms12 Accession number	Ms26 Accession number	CR Accession number	COI Accession number
Na2	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	Early Dec 2009	Celtic Sea	49.47	-8.72	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GQ392068.1	KF604218.1
8,1	<i>Dipturus batis</i>	Early Dec 2009	Celtic Sea	49.47	-8.72	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GQ392068.1	KF604218.1
D51	<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	29/09/2012	Azores	Approx. 40.02	Approx. -13.82	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit
D45	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	02/06/2012	Azores	37.74	-25.68	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	MH581187	Submit
SH190	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	01/06/2012	Shetlands	60.72	-2.66	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GQ392065 *	KF604221.1
SH194	<i>Dipturus intermedius</i>	01/06/2012	Shetlands	60.72	-2.66	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GQ392066.1	KF604221.1
RJC57	<i>Raja clavata</i>	Unknown	Portugal	39.35	-9.37	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GQ392108.1*	KY176588.1
RJC120	<i>Raja clavata</i>	Unknown	Portugal	41.18	-8.70	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GQ392109.1*	Submit
ARV_011	<i>Raja clavata</i>	25/10/2008	Norway	64.45	-11.51	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	KY176588.1
7.12	<i>Raja clavata</i>	07/09/2008	Rockall	56.77	-14.14	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GQ392108.1	KY176588.1
CO18	<i>Raja clavata</i>	Unknown	Azores	Unknown	Unknown	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit
MAD25	<i>Raja maderensis</i>	Unknown	Irving Seamount	30.50	-28.50	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GQ392106.1*	MH547697.1*
MAD19	<i>Raja maderensis</i>	Unknown	Siene Seamount	35.00	-13.00	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GQ392107.1*	MH547697.1*
42926	<i>Raja maderensis</i>	Unknown	Madeira	Unknown	Unknown	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	HM043185.1
42927	<i>Raja maderensis</i>	Unknown	Madeira	Unknown	Unknown	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	HM043185.1
19069_II	<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	19.06.09	Norway	63.37	9.45	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GU595172.1	KY909402.1
RJ04	<i>Dipturus oxyrinchus</i>	01/01/2007	Portugal	42.88	-65.06	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	GU595175.1	KY909402.1
R06C1	<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	27/09/2006	Mediterranean	38.58	9.46	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	KT307207.1

R08C1	<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	06/03/2008	Mediterranean	38.58	9.46	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	KT307207.1
ARV_02	<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	06/11/2017	Norway	Unknown-locality in Trondheims Fjord	Unknown-locality in Trondheims Fjord	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit
FN2	<i>Dipturus nidarosiensis</i>	01/06/2012	Rockall	57.70	-15.72	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit
R24956	<i>Raja straeleni</i>	Unknown	Cape Town	Unknown	Unknown	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit
R24958	<i>Raja straeleni</i>	Unknown	Cape Town	Unknown	Unknown	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit
Bar06125	<i>Dipturus laevis</i>	01/01/2007	Nova Scotia	42.88	-65.06	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	MH581190*	JF895055.1
RJN63	<i>Leucoraja naevus</i>	30/07/2007	Portugal	39.40	-9.40	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	n/a	n/a
RJN52	<i>Leucoraja naevus</i>	30/07/2007	Portugal	39.40	-9.40	Submit	Submit	Submit	Submit	n/a	n/a

3058

3059

3060

3061

3062

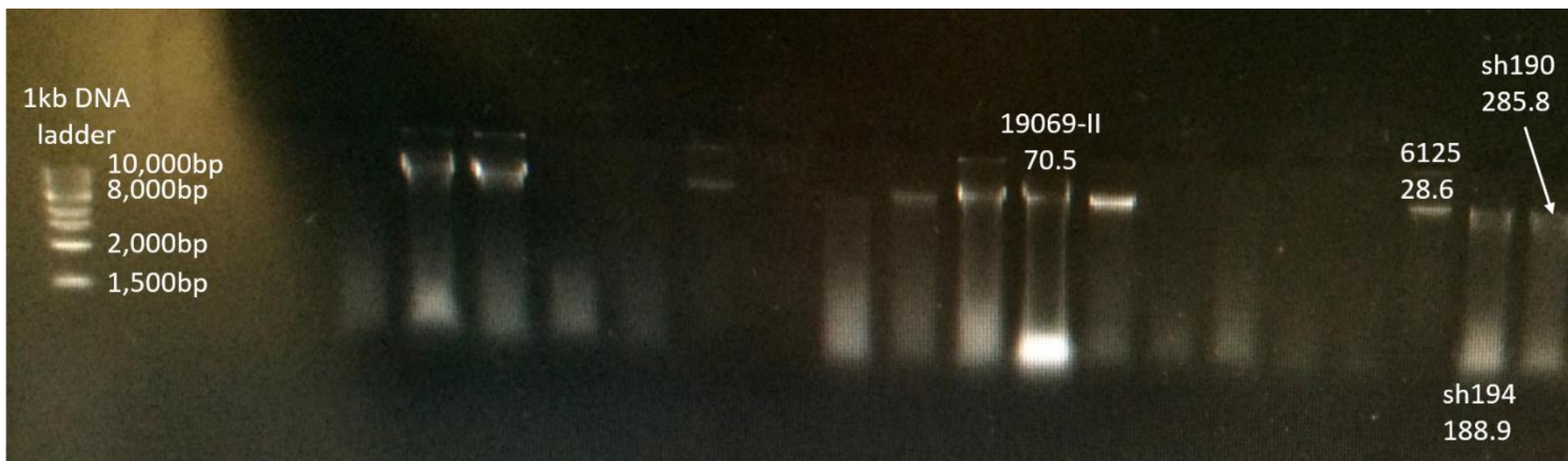
3063

3064

3065

3066 **Appendix 3.** An example image of a 1% agarose gel electrophoresis performed on total genomic DNA from degraded samples sequenced in the
3067 presents study. Samples were run against a 1kb DNA ladder. Numbers represent the concentration of double-stranded DNA in each sample in
3068 ng/L, calculated using the Invitrogen Qubit Assay.

3069



3070

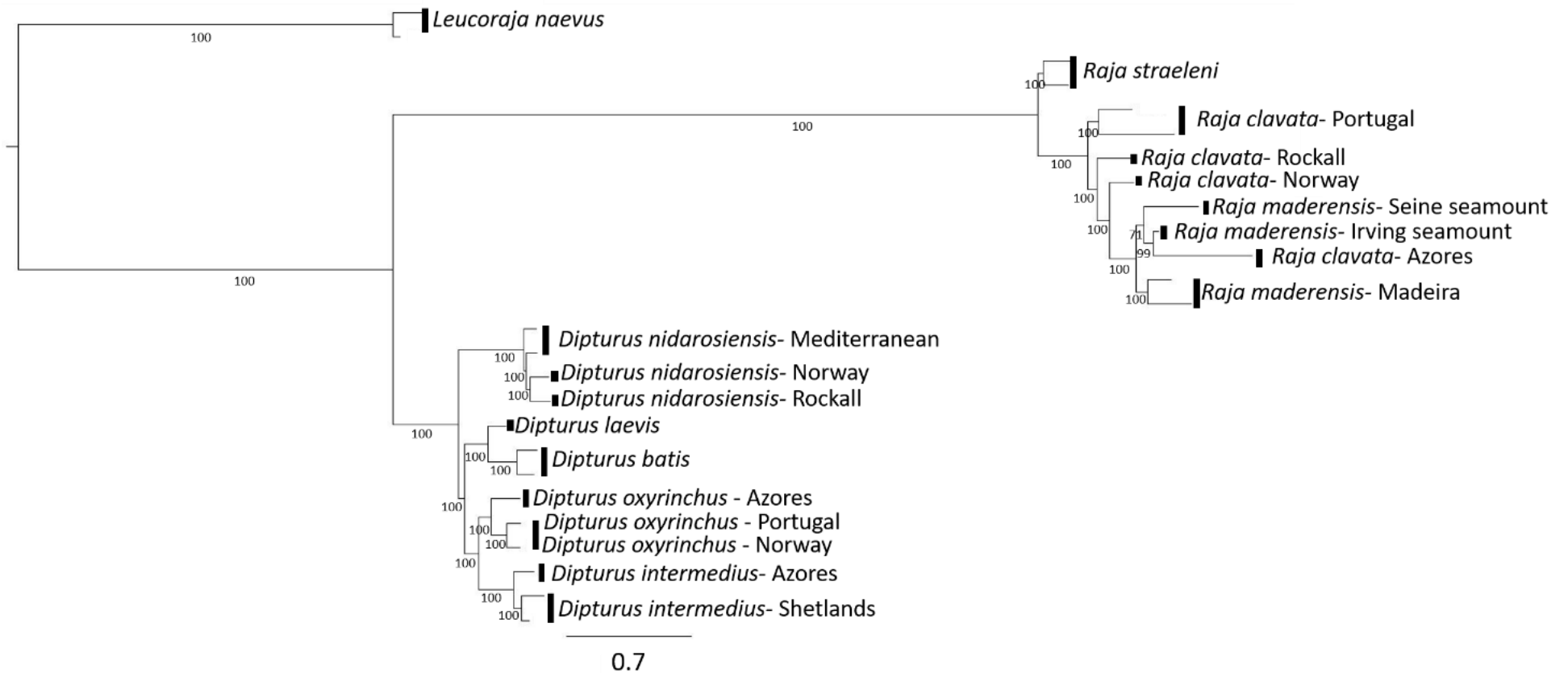
3071

3072

3073

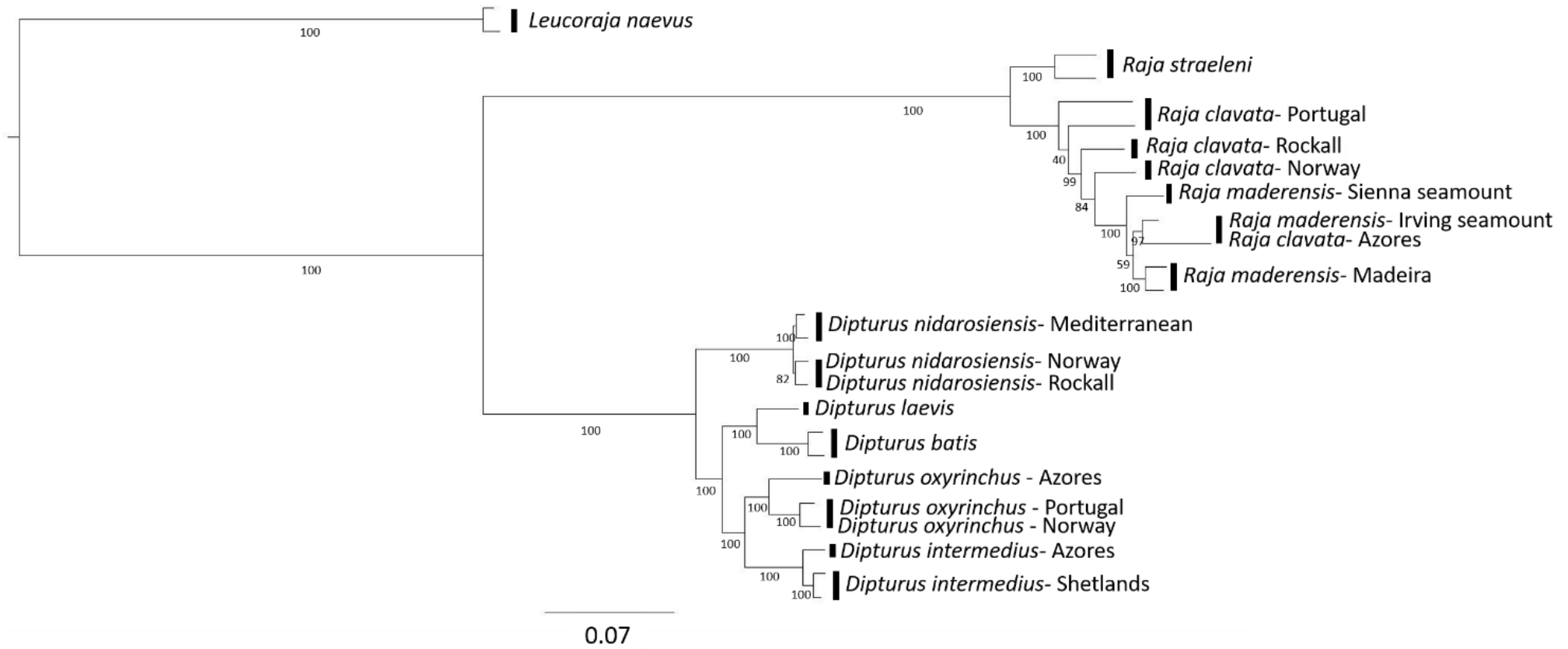
3074 **Appendix 4.** RAxML trees built from nextRAD and mtDNA sequence data. (A) Phylogenetic tree built from the mc2 dataset; (B) Phylogenetic
 3075 tree built from the mc12 dataset; (C) Phylogenetic tree built from the mc30 dataset; (D) Phylogenetic tree built from the ms4 dataset including all
 3076 duplicate samples (n=30); (E) Phylogenetic tree built from control region (CR) data only; (F) Phylogenetic tree built from cytochrome oxidase I
 3077 (COI) data only. Numbers below branches represent bootstrap support values. Scale bars refer to the number of substitutions per site.

3078 **A:**



3079

3080 **B:**



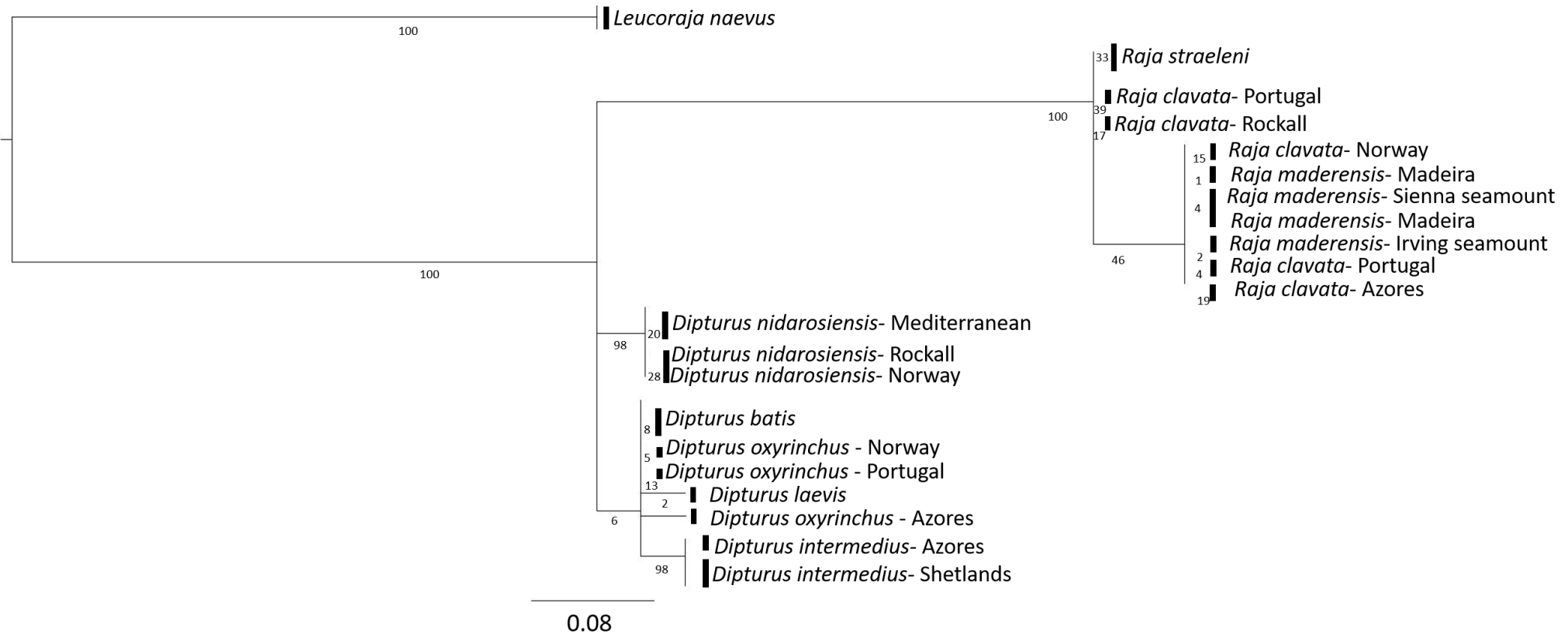
3081

3082

3083

3084

3085 C:



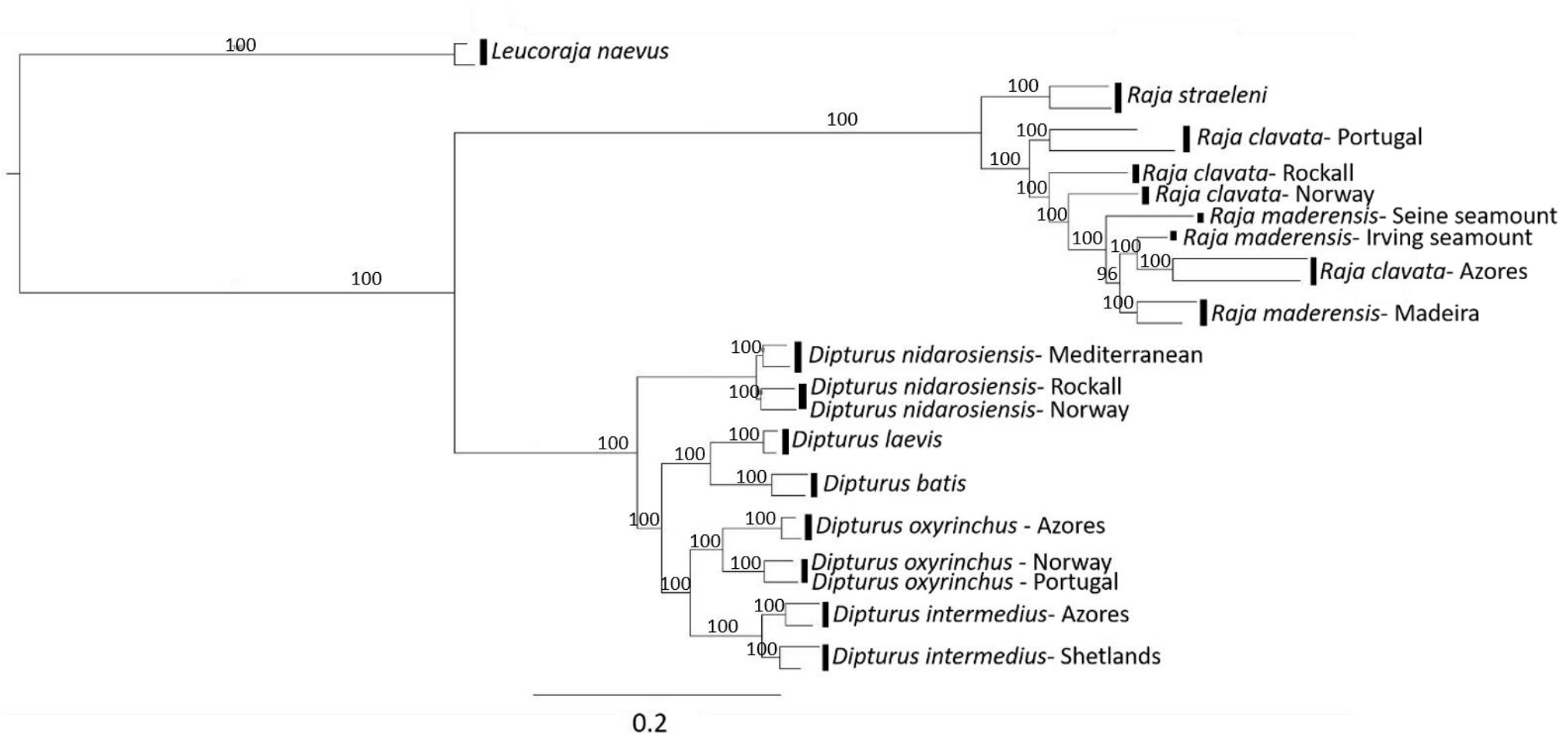
3086

3087

3088

3089

3090 **D:**

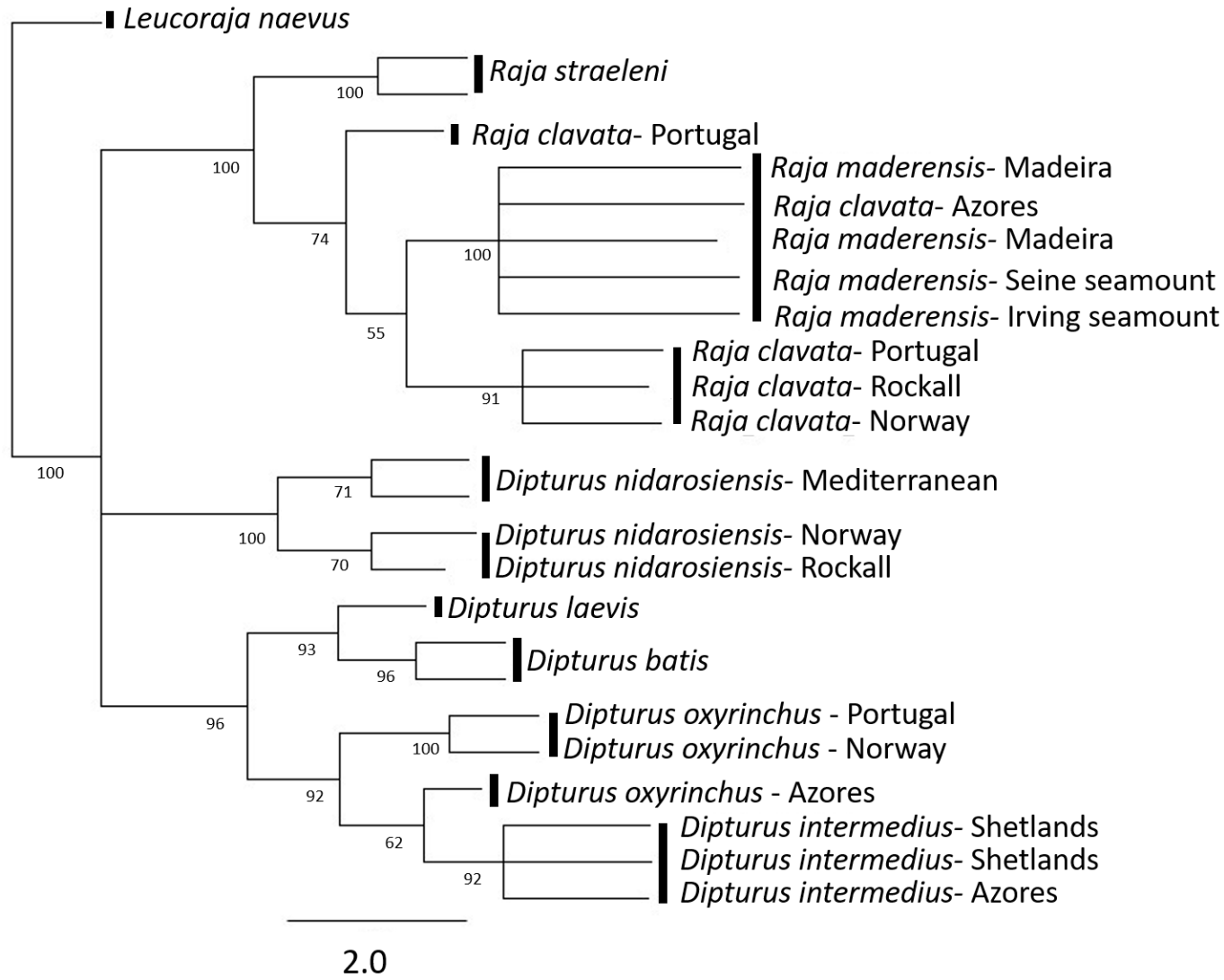


3091

3092

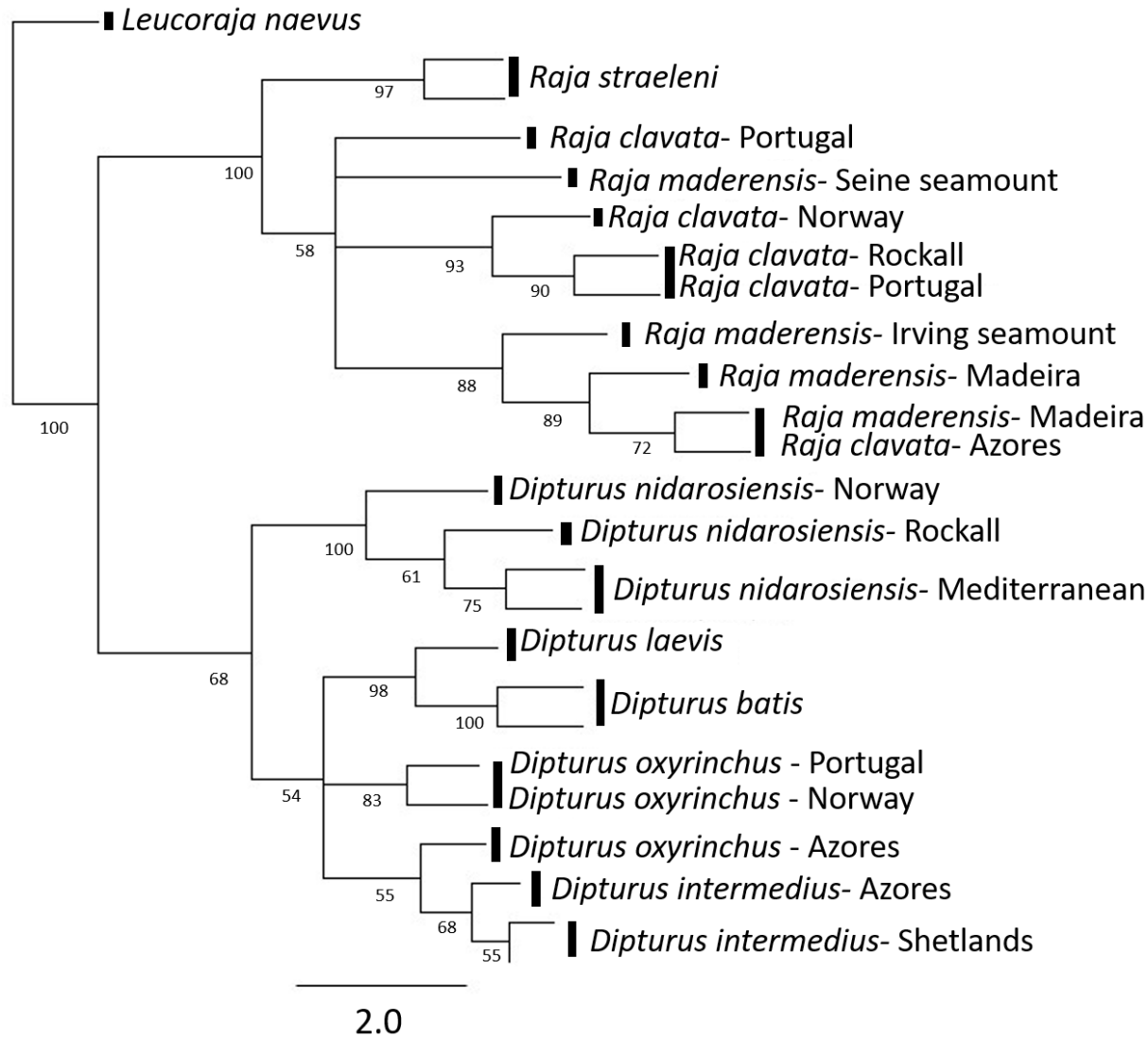
3093

3094 E:



3095

3096 F:



3097

Chapter 4: General discussion

This thesis has addressed two main research components surrounding the taxonomic status of batoid species across the North Atlantic: (i) chapter two utilised mtDNA sequencing to assess the distribution of the flapper skate (*Dipturus intermedius*) and the blue skate (*Dipturus batis*)- the two taxa formally known as the 'common skate'; (ii) chapter three generated novel nextRAD and mtDNA data from several species of skate in order to resolve their taxonomy. Specifically, this chapter addressed whether the thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) and the Madeiran skate (*Raja maderensis*) are the same species or not, the genetic distinctiveness of Norwegian skate (*Dipturus nidarosiensis*) in the Mediterranean and whether there is a cryptic *Dipturus* species in the Azores. NextRAD sequencing has never been applied to batoids before, so this section offered an opportunity to comment on the utility of this method for resolving elasmobranch phylogenies. In addition to these taxonomic questions, this thesis also touched on the conservation implications of our findings for these threatened species of skate.

4.1 Conclusions and future directions

4.1.1 The blue skate (*Dipturus batis*) and the flapper skate (*Dipturus intermedius*)

Currently, the IUCN red list does not include the flapper and blue skate as separate species, despite evidence existing since 2010 (Griffiths *et al*, 2010; Iglésias *et al.*, 2010). Therefore, *D. intermedius* and *D. batis* are still being treated as one homogenous unit in IUCN conservation assessments (Dulvy *et al.*, 2006). Given the evidence that the 'common skate' actually represents two distinct, critically endangered species (the current study; Griffiths *et al*, 2010; Iglésias *et al.*, 2010), a new formal assessment into the conservation status and distribution of *D. batis* and *D. intermedius* is urgently needed. In the current thesis, the distribution and taxonomic status of these species was explored in

3124 both chapters two and three. Results from CR and COI sequencing in chapter two suggest that the
3125 blue skate is commonly distributed in the Western Approaches and Celtic Sea, extending out to
3126 Rockall and Iceland. The flapper skate generally appears to be much less abundant, but is most
3127 frequent around northern Scotland and Ireland, including the northern North Sea. In particular, the
3128 current thesis represents the first genetic evidence of flapper skate in the Azores (chapter two; chapter
3129 three), an area that has long-established Marine Protected Areas (Abecasis *et al.*, 2015). This is the
3130 furthest East and South this species has been found to date; although exciting, it does suggest that
3131 *D. intermedius* once may have had a much wider range that extended into more southerly regions.
3132 Whilst historical fishing of 'common skate' may have led to its local extirpation across much of the
3133 continental shelf of Europe, the Azores may have acted as a refuge for flapper skate. Additionally,
3134 these Azorean samples had unique haplotypes, highlighting the importance of the area as a 'hotspot'
3135 for the most fundamental level of biodiversity- genetic diversity. Future investigation of the population
3136 genetics of skates in this area could help to determine if these Azorean flapper skate need to be
3137 treated as a separate conservation unit due to their genetic distinctiveness. At 1300 km from mainland
3138 Portugal, the remoteness of the Azores could act to isolate this population from other specimens
3139 across the North Atlantic (chapter two, Figure one). For example, this is analogous to the critically
3140 endangered angelshark. Having undergone huge declines across its range in Europe, the remote
3141 Canary Isles represents a stronghold and growing focus for conservation in this species (Barker *et*
3142 *al.*, 2015). In the case of flapper skate in the Azores, only a single specimen is recorded in the tissue
3143 bank collected over approximately 5 years of research cruises in the region and evidence from
3144 fisheries surveys does not suggest the species is abundant in this area (Menezes *et al.*, 2006).
3145 However, further surveys, especially in deeper seas, may well be required to comprehensively answer
3146 this question.

3147

3148 In the rest of the North Atlantic, increased protection for blue and flapper skate is likely needed.
3149 Although there exists a ban on landing either species across the UK, MPAs are largely limited to
3150 Scotland (Scottish Natural Heritage). The Loch Sunart to the Sound of Jura Nature Conservation
3151 Marine Protected area, for example, is used by flapper skate as important egg-laying grounds and

3152 juvenile habitat (Scottish Natural Heritage), a demographic identified for protection in order to enable
3153 population recovery (Dulvy *et al.*, 2006). Furthermore, although the current study has highlighted the
3154 presence of blue skate in the North Sea, there exists no designated sites for the protection of these
3155 skates in the area (Marine Conservation Society), which may need to be considered. Distribution
3156 information such as the results represented in this thesis could help to identify more population
3157 'centres' for blue skate and flapper skate in the rest of the North Atlantic as candidates for protection,
3158 helping to conserve these critically endangered species. Indeed, the utility of spatially restricted MPAs
3159 in the protection of highly mobile species such as batoids has been the focus of debate in the literature
3160 (e.g. Kaiser, 2005; Wearmouth & Sims, 2009; Knip *et al.*, 2012; Schofield *et al.*, 2013) and may
3161 perhaps be most effective when targeted at critical life-stages e.g. foraging habitats, migration
3162 corridors (Griffin *et al.*, 2013). The limited tagging data for this group has generally been collected
3163 before the 'common skate' was split into *D. intermedius* and *D. flossada* (Sutcliffe, 1994; Little, 1995,
3164 1998; Wearmouth & Sims, 2009), so uncertainties remain regarding its applicability. However, tagging
3165 programmes such as those already being conducted in Scotland (Scottish Shark Tagging
3166 Programme, 2018) may help provide more clarity on the effectiveness of MPAs in conserving this
3167 group.

3168

3169 **4.1.2 The thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) and Madeiran skate (*Raja maderensis*)**

3170

3171 Based on combined interpretation of mtDNA and nextRAD phylogenies in chapter three, the
3172 distinctiveness of Madeiran skate from the thornback ray still remains ambiguous. This is in
3173 concordance with previous mtDNA studies that have not supported their classification as distinct
3174 species, but instead a broad genetic pattern based on correlation between genetic and spatial
3175 proximity (Chevlot *et al.*, 2006; Naylor *et al.*, 2012; Ball *et al.*, 2016). Overall, Madeiran skate from
3176 Madeira and thornback ray/ Madeiran skate from the Azores and the surrounding seamounts appear
3177 to be genetically distinct from conspecifics in the rest of the North Atlantic (Chevlot *et al.*, 2006; Naylor
3178 *et al.*, 2012; Ball *et al.*, 2016; chapter three). These populations may mandate a different conservation
3179 strategy due to their genetic distinctiveness, which should be considered in future conservation

3180 assessments. Currently, European Union catch limitations do not extend to the Azores or Madeira
3181 (Dulvy *et al.*, 2015), but additional protection for this area would certainly help to conserve genetic
3182 diversity. Additionally, nuclear and mitochondrial DNA evidence indicates that Portuguese *R. clavata*
3183 may be genetically distinct from other North Atlantic populations (Chevlot *et al.*, 2006; Ball *et al.*, 2016;
3184 chapter three), however, this is based on a limited number of samples (n= two). Future mitochondrial
3185 and nuclear sequencing of more thornback ray from Portugal may help to determine if this region
3186 should be treated as a distinct genetic unit in conservation assessments.

3187

3188

3189 **4.1.3 Longnosed skate (*Dipturus oxyrinchus*)**

3190

3191 Chapter three explored the possibility of the presence of a cryptic *Dipturus* species in the Azores,
3192 based on previous mtDNA evidence (Andrew Griffiths, unpubl. Data). The ideas of further cryptic
3193 *Dipturus* species has also been highlighted in the wider literature (ref). Whilst the presence of a cryptic
3194 *Dipturus* species in the Azores wasn't fully supported, longnosed skate from the region could
3195 represent their own genetic lineage, distinct from their counterparts in geographically proximate
3196 Portugal and Norway. Such consistent distinctiveness of Azorean skate populations throughout this
3197 thesis is a strong point of interest to conservation biologists and has the potential to inform the
3198 designations of MPAs that include batoids as a protected feature. Sequencing of more longnosed
3199 skate from the Azores, for example, may help to provide essential baseline data relating to levels of
3200 genetic diversity and population differentiation.

3201

3202 It is important to note that the small samples sizes of *Dipturus* specimens analysed from the Azores
3203 does limit useful biological interpretation (and partially reflects the scarcity of material from these
3204 threatened groups). Therefore, looking to evidence from species with similar ecologies or taxonomic
3205 affinities can be a valuable additional approach in making conservation recommendations. Results
3206 from the analysis of thornback rays that are included in this thesis and elsewhere (Chevlot *et al.*,
3207 2006; Ball *et al.*, 2016) support the highly distinct nature of rays in this area. This combined with the

3208 limited evidence of the genetic distinctiveness of longnose and flapper skates does broadly support
3209 the importance of the Azores to conservation of genetic diversity of European skated more generally.

3210

3211 **4.1.4 Norwegian skate (*Dipturus nidarosiensis*)**

3212

3213 Given the previous hypothesis that Mediterranean Norwegian skate may represent a cryptic species,
3214 chapter three analysed individuals from the North Atlantic and the Mediterranean (Cannas *et al.*, 2010;
3215 Ebert & Stehann, 2013). Although evidence does not generally support the presence of cryptic
3216 speciation (the current study; Carbonara *et al.*, 2019), the genetic distinctiveness of *D. nidarosiensis*
3217 from the Mediterranean in the current study highlights a potentially distinct population that may have
3218 a very restricted range. Results suggest the Atlantic-Mediterranean transition may act as a genetic
3219 barrier to gene flow in Norwegian skate, as has been shown with other batoid species (Chevolot *et*
3220 *al.*, 2006; Griffiths *et al.*, 2011). Similarly to the Azores, the Mediterranean may have served as a
3221 refugium for Norwegian skate and other batoids during the last glacial maximum, leading to isolation
3222 and restricted gene flow to the rest of Atlantic (Chevolot *et al.*, 2006). However, the small number of
3223 individuals used in the current study result in a weak ability to detect population structuring, and
3224 therefore further sequencing of Norwegian skate from this region would be an interesting point of
3225 future research. Nevertheless, given the sparse nature of available information on this threatened
3226 species of skate, results such as those represented here are vital to ensure the effective conservation
3227 of the species and should be considered in conservation assessments.

3228

3229 **4.1.5 Methodologies**

3230

3231 This thesis has not only provided resolution of vulnerable batoid taxa, but also an opportunity to
3232 evaluate the methodological process from which taxonomists draw conclusions. Recently, the role of
3233 mtDNA for phylogenetic inference has become contentious, with one viewpoint advocating it's future
3234 elimination from the field (Ballard & Whitlock, 2004; Shaw, 2004) juxtaposed against the DNA
3235 'barcode' movement, which solely uses the COI gene to assign unknown individuals to species

3236 (Hebert *et al.*, 2003, see Rubinoff & Holland, 2005 for a review). In chapter two, COI barcoding
3237 successfully confirmed the allocation of individuals by morphological experts in the field to either blue
3238 or flapper skate, thus allowing their distributions to be clarified. Although the presence of cryptic
3239 speciation in batoids has been suggested as a limitation to the successful application of DNA
3240 barcoding (Cerutti-Pereyra *et al.*, 2012), these results advocate for its use to confirm the presence of
3241 cryptic species. This is not a novel concept and has been successfully applied in previous studies on
3242 batoids (e.g. Ward *et al.*, 2008; Richards *et al.*, 2009; Ball *et al.*, 2016). This study utilised COI
3243 barcoding to confirm morphological identification, and indeed the species identity of unknown
3244 specimens (e.g. flapper skate from the Azores). By combining different data sources (*in situ*
3245 morphological identification, mtDNA), the present study allowed the biological context of the COI
3246 phylogeny to be clarified. Furthermore, sequencing of the CR produced a similar topology, thus
3247 increasing confidence that these results represent the true evolutionary history of the blue and flapper
3248 skate. This is the most effective way to understand the evolutionary history of taxa; without biological
3249 context, or combined data sources, there can be limited confidence in a topology derived from a single
3250 gene that includes unknown specimens (Rubinoff & Holland, 2005).

3251

3252 Chapter three also utilised the principal of analysing taxonomic partitions across datasets, combining
3253 *in situ* morphological identification with nDNA (concatenated nextRAD SNPs) and mtDNA
3254 (concatenated CR and COI data). Whilst the utility of mtDNA for resolving batoid phylogenetics is
3255 well-documented, concatenated SNP data has been traditionally used for population genetics
3256 (Valsecchi *et al.*, 2005; Ward and Holmes, 2007; Moura *et al.*, 2008; Serra-Pereira *et al.*, 2011). Due
3257 to their cost efficiency, high abundance and genome-wide distribution, SNPs are playing an
3258 increasingly important role in phylogenetic and phylogeographical studies (Emerson *et al.*, 2010;
3259 Eaton & Ree 2013; Wagner *et al.*, 2013; Herrera & Shank 2015; Leaché & Oaks, 2017). However,
3260 several concerns remain regarding their utility in this context. An important issue is how to analyse
3261 concatenated SNP data, as it violates assumptions inherent in models that are often applied to
3262 traditional DNA sequence data. In extreme cases, this violation can lead to overestimated support or
3263 inaccurate topologies (Liu *et al.*, 2015; Xu & Yang, 2016; Leaché & Oaks, 2017). Therefore, Chapter

3264 three applied two methods for constructing batoid phylogenies from nextRAD-seq data for
3265 comparison: RAxML and SVDquartet analysis. The former of these has been applied extensively to
3266 analyse traditional DNA sequence datasets, whilst the latter is specifically built to handle SNPs,
3267 accounting for their unique genealogical history and predisposition to large amounts missing data
3268 (Chhifman & Kubatko, 2014). Both phylogenies were largely congruent, with only minor differences
3269 within the *Raja* genus and lower phylogenetic support in the SVDquartet tree. Further, the mtDNA
3270 and nextRAD SNP datasets successfully resolved expected species groupings and patterns of fine-
3271 scale genetic structuring within the challenging batoid taxa analysed. However, incongruency
3272 between the classification of Azorean longnosed skate in mtDNA and nextRAD phylogenies could be
3273 seen. Namely, mtDNA data supported the presence of a cryptic *Dipturus* species in the Azores,
3274 placing longnosed skate from the area as closely related to flapper skate from the Azores and
3275 Shetlands. However, in all trees built from nextRAD data, Azorean longnosed skate were grouped
3276 with their counterparts from Norway and Portugal. This highlights the dangers of interpreting mtDNA
3277 in isolation, and supports previous studies that have utilised concatenated SNPs for species
3278 delineation in vertebrates, applying RAxML and other SNP-specific methods such as SNAPP and
3279 PoMo (Emerson *et al.*, 2010; Eaton & Ree 2013; Wagner *et al.*, 2013; Herrera & Shank 2015; DaCosta
3280 & Sorenson, 2016; Massatti *et al.*, 2016). Furthermore, nextRAD SNPs offered an opportunity to gain
3281 finer resolution from traditional mitochondrial markers in Chapter three, accounting for mtDNA's
3282 weaknesses whilst utilising its strengths. An interesting point of future research would be to explore
3283 the utility of nextRAD-seq data in identifying areas of the genome under selection in these vulnerable
3284 batoid species. RAD-seq has previously been used to this end in other organisms, for example,
3285 studies in sea anemones (Reitzel *et al.*, 2013) and stickleback (Hohenlohe *et al.*, 2010) have identified
3286 novel genomic regions under selection, which correlate with local adaptation in natural populations.
3287 Given the genetic divergence of populations of batoids from the Azores and surrounding seamounts
3288 in the current study, and the unique morphology of Madeiran skate, this would be an interesting
3289 hypothesis to explore for these species. Currently, there is no reference genome available for batoids,
3290 however, several sources could make this possible in the future, including the North East
3291 Bioinformatics Collaborative's project to sequence the genome of the Little Skate

3292 (<http://skatebase.org/>) and the Sanger Institute's 25 Genomes project
3293 (<https://www.sanger.ac.uk/science/collaboration/25-genomes-25-years>).

3294

3295 **4.2 Conclusion**

3296

3297 Overall, this thesis' exploration into the taxonomic status of vulnerable species of skate has provided
3298 us with somewhat of a paradox. Whilst we have gained more genetic information essential to the
3299 conservation of these batoids, this study has simultaneously revealed the complex nature of their
3300 taxonomy and management. The polytypic nature of the thornback ray and subsequent taxonomic
3301 confusion highlights the complicated task of accurately conserving and managing batoid species,
3302 particularly those that exhibit intra-species morphological variation. The genetic distinctiveness of
3303 skate populations from the remote seamounts in the North Atlantic and Norwegian skate in the
3304 Mediterranean suggests that biodiversity, a fundamental component of conservation assessments, is
3305 often underestimated in the batoids. However, mtDNA and nextRAD sequencing have proven to be
3306 effective in resolving batoid phylogenies in the current study and provide useful tools for future
3307 research. By combining the use of mtDNA and nDNA, one can examine patterns of introgression,
3308 selection, population genetics and demographic structuring, all of which can provide information that
3309 is currently lacking in batoid fish.

3310

3311

3312

3313

3314

3315

3316

3317

3318

3319

3320 **4.3 References**

3321

3322 Abecasis RC , Afonso P, Colaço A, Longnecker N, Clifton J, Schmidt L, Santos RS (2015). Marine
3323 Conservation in the Azores: Evaluating Marine Protected Area Development in a Remote Island
3324 Context. *Frontiers in Marine Science*. DOI: 10.3389/fmars.2015.00104.

3325

3326 Ball, R. E., Serra-Pereira, B., Ellis, J., Genner, M. J., Iglésias, S., Johnson, A. F., ...Griffiths, A. M.
3327 (2016). Resolving taxonomic uncertainty in vulnerable elasmobranchs: are the Madeira skate (*Raja*
3328 *maderensis*) and the thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) distinct species? *Conservation genetics*, 17(3),
3329 565–576.

3330

3331 Ballard, J. W. & Whitlock, M. C. (2004). The incomplete history of mitochondria. *Mol. Ecol.* 13, 729-
3332 744.

3333

3334 Barker, J., Bartoli, A., Clark, M., Dulvy, N. K. (2016). Angelshark Action Plan for the Canary Islands.
3335 DOI: 10.13140/RG.2.2.16743.24487.

3336

3337 Cannas, R., Follesa, M. C., Cabiddu, S., Porcu, C., Salvadori, S., Iglésias, S., Deiana, A. M., Cau, A.
3338 (2010). Molecular and morphological evidence of the occurrence of the Norwegian skate *Dipturus*
3339 *nidarosiensis* (Storm, 1881) in the Mediterranean Sea. *Marine Biology Research*. 6(4), 341-350.

3340

3341 Cerutti-Pereyra, F., Meekan, M. G., Wei, N. V., O'Shea, O., Bradshaw, C. J. A., Austin, C. M. (2012).
3342 Identification of Rays through DNA Barcoding: An Application for Ecologists. *PLoS ONE*. 7(6),
3343 e36479.

3344

3345 Chevolut, M., Hoarau, G., Rijnsdorp, A. D., Stam, W. T., Olsen, J. L. (2006). Phylogeography and
3346 population structure of thornback rays (*Raja clavata* L., Rajidae). *Mol. Ecol.* 15, 3693–3705

3347

3348 DaCosta, J. M. & Sorenson, M. D. (2016). ddRAD-seq phylogenetics based on nucleotide, indel and
3349 presence-absence polymorphisms: Analyses of two avian genera with contrasting histories. *Molecular*
3350 *Phylogenetics and Evolution*. 94, 122-135.

3351

3352 Dulvy, N. K., & Reynolds, J. D. (2002). Predicting extinction vulnerability in Skates. *Conservation*
3353 *biology*, 16(2), 440-450.

3354

3355 Dulvy, N. K., Notarbartolo di Sciara, G., Serena, F., Tinti, F., Ungaro, N., Mancusi, C., Ellis, J. (2006).
3356 *Dipturus batis*. The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2006:
3357 e.T39397A10198950. <http://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2006.RLTS.T39397A10198950.en>. [26
3358 January 2018].

3359

3360 Eaton, D. A. & Ree, R. H. (2013). Inferring phylogeny and introgression using RADseq data: an
3361 example from flowering plants (Pedicularis: Orobanchaceae). *Syst. Biol.* 62, 689–706.

3362

3363 Ebert, D.A. & Stehmann, M.F.W. (2013). *Sharks, batoids, and chimaeras of the North Atlantic*. FAO
3364 Species Catalogue for Fishery Purposes. No. 7. Rome, FAO.

3365

3366 Emerson, K. J., Merz, C. R., Catchen, J. M., Hohenlohe, P. A., Cresko, W. A., Bradshaw, W. E.,
3367 Holzapfel, C. M. (2010). Resolving postglacial phylogeography using high-throughput sequencing.
3368 *P Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA.* 107, 16196–16200.

3369

3370 Griffin, D. B., Murphy, S. R., Frick, M. G., Broderick, A. C., Coker, J. W., Coyne, M. S., Dodd, M. G.,
3371 Godfrey, M. H., ... Witt, M. J. (2013). Foraging habitats and migration corridors utilized by a recovering
3372 subpopulation of adult female loggerhead sea turtles: implications for conservation. *Marine Biology.*
3373 160, 3071- 3086.

3374

3375 Griffiths, A. M., Sims, D. W., Cotterel, S. P., Nagar, A. E., Ellis, J. R., Lynghhhhammar, A. ... Genner,
3376 M. J. (2010). Molecular markers reveal spatially segregated cryptic species in a critically endangered
3377 fish, the common skate (*Dipturus batis*). *Proceedings. Biological sciences / The Royal Society.*
3378 277(1687): 1497–1503.

3379

3380 Hebert, P. D. N., Cywinska, A., Ball, S. L., de Waard, J. R. (2003). Biological identification through
3381 DNA barcodes. *Proc. R. Soc. B.* 270, 313-321.

3382

3383 Herrera, S. & Shank, T. M. (2015). RAD sequencing enables unprecedented phylogenetic resolution
3384 and objective species delimitation in recalcitrant divergent taxa. *bioRxiv* 100: 019745. Elsevier Inc.
3385 doi:10.1101/019745.

3386

3387 Hohenlohe, P. A., Bassham, S., Etter, P. D. (2010). Population genomics of parallel adaptation in
3388 threespine stickleback using sequenced RAD tags. *Plos Genetics*, 6, e1000862.

3389

3390 Iglésias, S. P., Toulhoat, L., Sellos, D. Y., (2010). Taxonomic confusion and market mislabelling of
3391 threatened skates: important consequences for their conservation status. *Aquatic conservation:
3392 marine and freshwater ecosystems*. 20(3), 319–333.

3393

3394 Kaiser, M. J. (2005). Are marine protected areas a red herring or fisheries panacea? *Canadian journal
3395 of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences*. 62(5), 1194- 1199.

3396

3397 Knip, D. M., Heupel, M. R., Simpendorfer, C. A. (2012). Evaluating Marine Protected areas for the
3398 conservation of tropical coastal sharks. *Biological Conservation*. 148(1), 200- 209.

3399

3400 Leaché, A. D. & Oaks, J. R. (2017). The utility of Single Nucleotide Polymorphism (SNP) data in
3401 phylogenetics. *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics*. 48, 69-84.

3402

3403 Little, W., (1995). Common skate and tope: first results of Glasgow museum's tagging study. *Glasgow
3404 Naturalist*, 22, 455-466.

3405

3406 Little, W., (1998). Tope and skate tagging off west Scotland. *Glaucus*, 9, 36-38.

3407

3408 Liu, L., Xi, Z., Wu, S., Davis, C. C., Edwards, S. V.. (2015). Estimating phylogenetic trees from
3409 genome-scale data. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* 1360, 36–53

3410

3411 Marine Conservation Society. Common Skate- Dipturus batis.
3412 <https://www.mcsuk.org/30species/common-skate>. Downloaded on 26 Febuary 2020.

3413 Massatti, R., Reznicek, A. A., Knowles, L. L. (2016). Utilizing RADseq data for phylogenetic analysis
3414 of challenging groups: A case study in *Carex* sect. *Racemosae*. *American Journal of Botany*. 103(2).
3415 DOI: <https://doi.org/10.3732/ajb.1500315>.
3416

3417 Menezes, G. M., Sigler, M. F., Silva, H. M., Pinho, M. R. (2006). Structure and zonation of demersal
3418 fish assemblages off the Azores Archipelago (mid-Atlantic). *MEPS*. 324, 241- 260.
3419

3420 Moura T, Silva MC, Figueiredo I, Gordo L (2008). Molecular barcoding of north-east Atlantic deep-
3421 water sharks: species identification and application to fisheries management and conservation.
3422 *Marine and Freshwater Research*. 59(3): 214.
3423

3424 Naylor, G., Caira, J. N., Jensen, K., Rosana, K. A. M., White, W., Last, P. (2012). A DNA Sequence-
3425 Based Approach To the Identification of Shark and Ray Species and Its Implications for Global
3426 Elasmobranch Diversity and Parasitology. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History*. 367,
3427 1-262.
3428

3429 Pasolini, P., Ragazzini, C., Zaccaro, Z., Cariani, A., Ferrara, G., Gonzalez, E., Landi, M., Milano, I.,
3430 Stagoni, M., Guarniero, I., Tinti, F. (2011). Quaternary geographical sibling speciation and population
3431 structuring in the Eastern Atlantic skates (suborder Rajoidea) *Raja clavata* and *R. straeleni*. *Mar Biol*.
3432 158, 2173–2186.
3433

3434 Reitzel, A. M., Herra, S., Layden, M. J., Martindale, M. Q., Shank, T. M. (2013). Going where
3435 traditional markers have not gone before: utility of and promise for RAD sequencing in marine
3436 invertebrate phylogeography and population genomics. *Molecular Ecology*. 22(11).

3437

3438 Richards, V. P., Henning, M., Witzell, W., Shivji, M. S. (2009). Species Delineation and Evolutionary
3439 History of the Globally Distributed Spotted Eagle Ray (*Aetobatus narinari*). *Journal of Heredity*.
3440 100(3), 273–283.

3441

3442 Rubinoff, D. & Holland, B. S. (2005). Between Two Extremes: Mitochondrial DNA is neither the
3443 Panacea nor the Nemesis of Phylogenetic and Taxonomic Inference. *Systematic Biology*. 54(6), 952–
3444 961.

3445

3446 Schofield, G., Scott, R., Dimadi, A., Fossette, S., Katselidis, K. A., Koutsoubas, D., Lilley, M. K. S.,
3447 Pantis, J., D., ... Hays, G. C. (2013). Evidence-based marine protected area planning for a highly
3448 mobile endangered vertebrate. *Biological Conservation*. 161, 101- 109.

3449

3450 Scottish Natural Heritage. Flapper Skate. [https://www.nature.scot/plants-animals-and-fungi/fish/sea-](https://www.nature.scot/plants-animals-and-fungi/fish/sea-fish/flapper-skate)
3451 [fish/flapper-skate](https://www.nature.scot/plants-animals-and-fungi/fish/sea-fish/flapper-skate). Downloaded on 26 February 2020.

3452

3453 Scottish Shark Tagging Programme, (2018). Capture Mark Recapture Data for Scottish
3454 Elasmobranchs: 2009-2018. Occurrence dataset: <https://doi.org/10.15468/znol4z> accessed via
3455 GBIF.org on 2018-10-02.

3456

3457 Serra-Pereira, B., Moura, T., Griffiths, A. M., Gordo, L. S., Figueiredo, I. (2011). Molecular barcoding
3458 of skates (Chondrichthyes: Rajidae) from the southern Northeast Atlantic. *Zool Scr.* 40, 76–84.

3459

3460 Shaw, K. L. (2002). Conflict between nuclear and mitochondrial DNA phylogenies of a recent species
3461 radiation: What mtDNA reveals and conceals about modes of speciation in Hawaiian crickets. *PNAS*.
3462 99: 16122-16127.

3463

3464 Stehmann, M. & Burkel, D. L. (1984). Rajidae. In: Whitehead PJP, Bauchot ML, Houreau J-C,
3465 Nielsen J, Tortonese E (eds). *Fishes of the north-eastern Atlantic and Mediterranean*, vol 1.
3466 UNESCO, Paris, pp 163–196.

3467

3468 Sutcliffe, R., (1994). Twenty years of tagging common skate and tope off the west coast of Scotland.
3469 In *Tag and release schemes and shark and ray management plans. Proceedings of the second*
3470 *European Shark and Ray Workshop, Natural History Museum, London, 15-16 February 1994* (ed.
3471 R.C. Earll & S.L. Fowler), pp. 14-16., Peterborough, Joint Nature Conservation Committee

3472

3473

3474 Valsecchi, E., Pasolini, P., Bertozzi, M., Garoia, F., Ungaro, N., Vacchi, M., Sabelli, B., Tinti, F. (2005).
3475 Rapid Miocene-Pliocene dispersal and evolution of Mediterranean rajid fauna as inferred by
3476 mitochondrial gene variation. *J Evol Biol.* 18, 436–446.

3477

3478 Wagner, C. E., Keller, I., Wittwer, S., Selz, O. M., Mwaiko, S. (2013). Genome-wide RAD sequence
3479 data provide unprecedented resolution of species boundaries and relationships in the Lake Victoria
3480 cichlid adaptive radiation. *Mol. Ecol.* 22, 787–98.

3481

3482 Ward, R.D. & Holmes, B.H. (2007). An analysis of nucleotide and amino acid variability in the barcode
3483 region of cytochrome c oxidase I (cox1) in fishes. *Molecular ecology notes.* 7(6), 899–907.

3484

3485 Ward, R. D., Holmes, B. H., White, W. T., Last, P. (2008). DNA barcoding Australasian
3486 chondrichthyans: results and potential uses in conservation. *Mar Freshwat. Res.* 59, 57–71.

3487

3488 Wearmouth, V. J. & Sims, D. W. (2009). Movement and behaviour patterns of the critically endangered
3489 common skate *Dipturus batis* revealed by electronic tagging. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology*
3490 *and Ecology.* 380(1-2), 77- 87.

3491

3492 Xu, B. & Yang, Z. (2016). Challenges in species tree estimation under the multispecies coalescent
3493 model. *Genetics.* 204, 1353–68.